

JOURNEY

2333

A

FROM

EGYPT TO JERUSALEM,

OR THE

ROAD TO HAPPINESS.

By ELIJAH R. SABIN, MINISTER OF THE GOSPEL.

BOSTON:

PRINTED EY EDWARD OLIVER, No. 70, STATE-STREET.

1811. C.

DISTRICT OF MASSACHUSETTS - To wit :

BE IΓ REMEMBERED, That on the fourteenth day of December, A. D. 1810, and in the thirty fifth Year of the Independence of the UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, ELIJAH R. SABIN of the said District, has deposited in this Office the Title of a BOOK the Right whereof he claims as Author, in the following Words, to wit:

BV4915

" A Journey from Egypt to Jerusalem; or the Road to Happiness. By Elijah R. Sabin, Minister of the Gospel.

In conformity to the act of Congress of the United States, entitled "An act for the encouragement of Learning, by securing the copies of Maps. Charts and Books, to the Authors and Proprietors of such Copies, during the times therein mentioned;" and also to an Act intitled, "An Act supplementary to an Act, intitled, An Act for the Encouragement of Learning, by securing the Copies of Maps, Charts and Books, to the Authors and Proprietors of fuch Copies during the time therein mentioned; and extending the Benefits thereof to the Arts of Designing, Engraving and Etching-Historical, and other Prints."

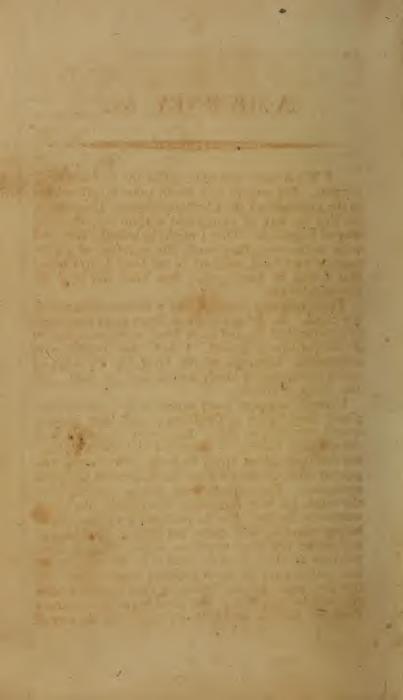
WILLIAM S. SHAW, Clerk of the District of Massachusetts.

TO THE READER.

the lites si lesse

THE most of what follows in these pages is the author's own experience. He has, however, taken the liberty to defcribe fome particulars in the experience of others, that all the hinderances, and excellencies of the way be feen and and understood. The author fancies, that though the fentiments in general may not be new, yet the method is; and that the ferious enquirer after happiness will by carefully reading. find many things worthy of his attention. He has long wished that a fubject of this kind, written in a plain and popular style, might appear in publick : but whether what is here offered, will answer the defign, must be left to the judgment of the reader. He will do well, however, to read with ferious impartiality, before he either justifies or condemns it. He is fenfible, that there may be things which will not agree with fome articles of the creed adopted by fome of his Christian brethren : yet he hopes for candour even from thefe, and flatters himfelf there will be many things, which will be found conducive to holinefs for all chriftian believers. Whatever any may judge, he is not confcious of having written any thing to wound the feelings of the pious; but wholly to affift and comfort them. Such as it is, he ventures to put it into the hands of the publick, with a devout with, that it might be inftrumental of reforming many. THE AUTHOR.

Boston, Dec. 4, 1810.



A JOURNEY, &c.

I WAS born and educated in the land of Chriftendom. My parents took much pains to infruct me in the principles of the Chriftian religion. They taught me that the way of evangelical wildom was the only way of happines. That I might be brought into, and walk in this way, they taught the necessful of repentance toward God, and faith in our Lord Jesus Christ: that I must be born again; love God and keep his commandments.

Thefe religious lectures had a ferious influence on my mind. At the age of fix or feven years was deeply convinced of fin, and made fome attempts to *cease to* do evil and learn to do well. I had fome fenfible and comfortable drawings of the Holy Spirit; enjoyed much fatisfaction in lonely meditations on God, and the things of futurity.

I already began to fancy myfelf in the road of happinefs from Egypt to Jerufalem; and that nothing would turn my feet afide. But it was not long, before the enticing vanities of childhood and youth diverted my feet, and led me aftray from the path of duty. My parents often lectured me on the fubjects of piety and obedience. These usually made serious impressions on . the mind, but were commonly foon effaced, like letters written in the fand. For the most part I was like a flumbering traveller, who thinks but little of his journey; and makes few or no enquiries, with a defign to learn the road in which he is to travel. In this manner my time paffed away till about fourteen years of age. At this time many became ferious in their enquiries after the road to happines; and some began their journey from the land of darkness and flavery to the city of

A 2

peace. My mind was now deeply convinced of the great importance, of engaging in the fame purfuit. It faw I had greatly offended in grieving former impreffions of truth; in having lived fo long without God in the world; and having made no enquiries for the path of wifdom, or efforts to walk in it. A reformation both in heart and life now appeared abfolutely neceffary, in order to efcape the threatenings of the divine law, and to enjoy the happinefs of grace and glory. I broke off from outward follies, made many refolutions to lead a new life, and to join with others in the way to felicity. But my reformation was like the morning cloud and early dew, it foon pafsed away, and gave place to finful pleafures.

About one year afterward was convinced again, that I was not in the way to happinefs; but in the way to mifery. My diffrefs and forrow were not a little augmented, on calling to mind the deep and lively impreffions, which truth had made on my heart; the kindnefs and long fuffering of God toward me; and the manner in which they had all been slighted. I had recourfe to the means of grace and gofpel inftruction; and with tears and groans of diffrefs bewailed my guilty fituation and want of happinefs. God was propitious to my cries, appeared for my help, granted a degree of peace and heart-felt confolation. This continued a few months, after which a gradual decline took place; a flupid negligence and then down-right rebellion fucceeded, and the bonds of divine love were violated, by which the Parent of Goodness had kindly bound me to himfelf.

The above fketch need not be confidered as a mere fancy or as the picture of an individual; it fhould rather be taken as the experience of many. It is true, all may not have been favoured with the influctions of religious parents; neither at fo early an age have been taught the emptinefs of worldly enjoyments. and the neceflity of feeking happinefs in the durable riches of Jefus Chrift. But have you not been favored with the convincing influence of the Holy Spirit; and with loud calls from the word and providence of God?

Have you not deeply felt the depravity of your nature, the criminalty of your conduct; and the real necellity of a reformation in heart and life ? Have you not made and broken many ferious refolutions ; by which the impreffions of truth have been weakened and overcome? thefe things may be artfully concealed from men; but you cannot veil them from God and your own confciences. The love of finful pleafures, together with fear and fhame, may ftrongly operate to suppress thefe convictions, and the difcovery of them by your vain affociates ; yet you cannot but well remember the deep diftrefs and bleeding anguish of your hearts, when you have felt the extreme infufficiency of earthly enjoyments, to a capacious and immortal foul, and the certainty and terror of an approaching judgment. And though in the midft of your gaiety, you labor to think as little as possible of future accountability; and alfo attempt to deftroy moral fenfibility, and eafe the pain of a wounded fpirit, by having recourfe to the company of your triends and their merriments ; yet in your lonely moments you are pierced with ferious and bitter reflections ; and even in your brightest fcenes of pleasure, you are unavoidably stung with guilty remorte; which makes you figh in the midst of laughter, embitters your best fenfual delights, and leads you fometimes to conclude, that of all perfons you are the most miserable.

If the above defcription is true, it will appear that I was not alone in the way of mifery, and though miftaking the object, yet in the purfuit of happines; it will alfo appear, that most men miss their way, and feek happinefs in objects which have it not. If in the beginning of our course there is found fuch a likeness in our purfuit, defire and difappointment of happines; I can but flatter myfelf, that this fubject will fo excite your attention, as that you will mark the road here deferibed, and fet out therein as travellers to the happy land. t is to be hoped, you will not meet with fo many hinderances in the way to the land of promifed reft, as I have dene; but should these fall to your share; the happinefs of being made heirs of an incorruptible inheritance here, and the possessors of it hereafter, will more than

compensate for all present and painful embarraliments.

After having declined from the ferious purfuit of happinefs above defcribed; for ieveral years I thought but little of it; or of any thing which belonged to religion. I neither fet myfelf in pointed and open oppofition to it; nor yet had any real and lafting defire to poffiefs and practice it.

But this indifferency fubfided, and gave place to a fettled enmity against revealed truth. This however could not be done at once, but must be brought on by flow degrees and many reafonings. It was very difficult to reft in a fystem fo opposite in its doctrines, hope, and tendency, to the one in which I had been educated My infidel queries were foon known, and many highly congratulated me on the profpect of my happy elcape, from the degrading and painful shackles of Sacerdatal bigotry and fuperstition. They volunteered their fervices to induct me into their much effeemed fyftem. This they did more by ridiculing chriftians and their creed, than by Jober and folid argument in defence of their own. I foon imagined there were many inconfistent and contradictory things in christianity; and could overturn the whole fabrick : having learned from my conceited predeceffors to fubflitute wit and ridicule for convincing and reafonable arguments. Could confcience have been annihilated, this method would have fucceeded very well for the prefent : fhe proved a very treacherous and troublefome inmate. If at any time I darkened the windows of the understanding to keep out the light of truth; or fhut the door of the heart, that the Saviour might have no entrance; fhe would watch her opportunity at fome funeral, or under fome powerful fermon, and fold back the flutters and fling open the door, and before they could all be again closed; the truth and importance of religion in order to lafting happinefs, would fo deeply fix themfelves in the mind, that many days or weeks elapfed, before I could difpoffets chem, and enjoy another pleafurable fleep in the darknefs of fin, and on the downy bed of carnal eafe. And it was a long time, before I could fleep fo foundly, as not to be terrified with dreams of death, judgment, and

sternity. Opiates of one kind and another were daily taken, but not always with the wished for fuccess. In fpite of all the refiftance made by infidel wit and railery, many evidences of the truth of divine revelation forced themfelves on me; and difcovered my wretchednefs and guilt, and caufed me to tremble in view of the approaching event. At these seafons I could but reflect, if christianity possessed the character it claimed, the fubject was too weighty and important to be trifled with, or to be paffed by unexamined. At times I was half perfuaded to enter into a candid enquiry, and impartially examine the evidences in its favor. At others, was ready to pronounce it an entire farce, carrying with it fuch notorious marks of abfurdity and contradiction, as to be unworthy the notice of a freethinking wife-man. Thus tortured with anxious fufpense between a fear of its proving true, and a wish that it might be false, I hardly knew which to choose, or what courfe to take. A want of happines could not be denied, and an ardent thirft for it was equally to be perceived. In this fituation it was eafily feen there could be no happinefs. In order to this a confirmation in the truth of deifm must take place, or an eltablishment in the truth of the bible.

Several things had contributed to this anxious and unfettled ftate of mind. But nothing more fo, than fome points of doctrine, which were taught in the Weftminister Catechifm and Confession of taith. It feemed to me, that these could be reconciled, neither with found reason, nor the bible. Although they had already made me sufficient of the truth of the foripture, and had greatly perplexed and distressed my mind; yet at length resolved to bestow on them a more careful investigation. Accordingly I took into confideration the following particulars.

1. God has unchangeably fore-ordained all things which come to pafs. 2. He has from all eternity unconditionally elected fome men to everlafting life; and in the fame manner reprobated or passed by the reft. 3. Chrift died only for a part; those only, have the firivings of the fpirit, and invitations of the gofpel. 4. Man has a natural power to do good actions, but no moral power. 5. Others indeed faid, Chrift had died for all, and that all were called by a common call, and had the gift of common grace; but that these neither did nor could fave them; and therefore God had fent *fpecial* and *irrefiftible* grace for the falvation of the elect. 6. It was faid, that this was the only fystem of doctrine, which excluded *boafting*; and if we fulfilled any *conditions* in order to be faved, we should be proud; many went fo far as to affirm, they had *nothing to do*, that Chrift had *done all*, and made their salvation *unconditionally* sure.

1 examined these propositions one after another; and the more I examined them, the more fufpicious and doubtful they appeared .- God has unchangeably foreordained all things which come to pass.-I read in the christian's book, that those who disobey the gospel and die in their fins, shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the prefence of the Lord, and the glory of his power : and that he reserves the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punified. But a query arofe why God fhould thus punish them, if he had decreed all their actions. If his decrees are irrefiftible, they could do nothing different from what they have done. And if they are to be punished for not doing differently I could not fee, but they must be punished for not breaking the irrefiftible decrees of God. It feemed alfo, that unlefs he had decreed against his own will, his decrees must accord with it : and, that those who fulfil the decrees of God, fulfil his will alfo; confequently, those who are punished, must be punished for doing as he expressly deligned and decreed. It looked like a want of juffice and equity, to doom men to everlasting punishment for doing as they were neceffitated ; and for doing the will of God in obedience to his decrees.

It was said, that God was a Sovereign, and had an uncontrolled right to decree their fins, and then punifh them for finning, to difplay the glory of his justice. I did not deny but God was a Sovereign; and as such he poffe. Ted a just right to determine the time and manner of creation; the different grades of beings he would create; the flation man should hold in the fcale of beings; the time and place when each fhould be born; and when man had fallen, he had a fovereign right to fix the plan and terms of falvation ;-- he alfo diffinguished Abraham from his kindred, and his posterity from the Gentiles in point of church privileges; he diftinguished the tribe of Levi, from the rest of the tribes, by calling them to the prieftly office ; and Mofes from every individual in the nation, when he fhewed him his glory, and faid unto him, I will have mercy an whom I will have mercy; he also diftinguished the apostles from all other believers, when he faid, ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you to be apostles; and when in the 17th of John he put up a fpecial petition for them to be qualified for their office ;-he had alfo afforded brighter difpenfations to fome nations than to others; and had given to individuals, or nations, one, two, or five talents of gracious privileges, as his righteous and God-like fovereignty had dictited.

Allowing this kind of divine fovereignty to be true, I could fee nothing in it, which clashed with the bible, or with the dictates of right reafon. My confcience at this time would not allow me to fay, that all this was not verified in the providence of God towards the Jews and other nations; and clearly argued by the apoftle in the oth 10th and 11th chapters of the Epiftle to the Romans; illustrated and proved by the parable of the talents; and taught alfo in many like fcriptures. And it appeared ftill more plain, by obferving that the fervant in the parable who was condemned, was condemned for not improving his one talent. and not becaufe he had not five given him. Nor was the approved fervant approbated becaufe he had five talents bestowed on him by his Lord, but becaufe he had improved them. Nor did the diftinguishing privileges of the Jews make them adopted fons of God without a proper improvement. On the contrary, the bible every where indicated, that the rebellious part of them were punished in proportion to the favors they had abufed. Hence God had faid to the Jews, that they only of all the families of the earth had he [diltinguishedly] known, and therefore he would punish them for their fins. It was also

written, that it is accepted of a man according to that he hath, and not according to that he hath not; and where much is given much is required.

I knew not how to reconcile thefe and many other fcriptures to the kind of fovereignty they afcribed to God. It feemed that goodnefs, truth and equity were as effential to his character, as fovereignty; and yet thefe attributes were eclipfed to brighten and exalt his fovereignty .- What becomes of his goodness, if he is ablolutely mercilefs to a great part of his rational creatures ; and has never made the least provision in the golpel, for them ? What becomes of his truth, if he decrees the punishment of the non-elect, and their wickedness as the way to it; and yet in his word declares he takes no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but wills all to come to repentance and be faved ? Can he decree their fin and deftruction, and both take place as the accomplishment of the decree, and yet he have no pleafure in them? Is God pained with the accomplishment of his own decrees? If the decree which has fecured their fin and punifhment, is congenial with his will, he must have willed both : how could it then consist with truth for him to declare, he takes no pleafure in the death of the wicked ; but wills all to come to repentance and be faved ? Nor could I forbear to afk, what would become of his equity, if he neceffitated fome men to obey and be faved ; and decreed and confequently willed the non-elect to difobey his commands and then eternally punish them for difobeying ?-It appeared to me rather, that the divine fovereignty confifted, in difpenfing the various privileges and bleffings enjoyed by individuals and nations; and in difpenfing rewards and punishments according to their improvement or non-improvement of those favours.

But my teachers on the contrary infifted that I entirely miltook the divine government; and was an enemy to the *fovereignty* of God. They faid alfo, that most of the foriptures I had quoted, favoured their notion of fovereigncy, and none of them disproved it I faid however this may be, it will require more than a mere affertion to convince me of the truth of it. And as no arguments were advanced of fufficient weight to convince me of being wrong, in the above and many other queries on the fame fubject; what was faid, only increafed my fufpicions, that the whole was priestcraft, and that the bible like a *fiddle*, would play a tune to any man's cafe. On the whole I concluded to difmifs this point for the prefent, and examine the twin doctrines of unconditional election and reprobation.

It feemed impoffible to reconcile the doctrine of unconditional election to everlafting life, with all the conditions of the gospel; and especially with the exhortations, to seek the Lord while he may be found, and give dilience to make your calling and election sure. It was a matter of no fmall difficulty to difcover, how these and many more exhortations would apply either to the elect or non-elect. The former never could be in a ftate or time, when God would not be found by them; and yet the text ftrongly implied, that those addreffed were in danger of having God refuse to be found of them. And there was never a time when God would be found by the latter; and yet the exhortation imported, that God would be found of the perfons addressed, if they fought him in the accepted time. Why should he thus addrefs the elect, if he would always be found of them ; or why thus addrefs the non-elect, if he would never be found of them ! Nor could I find out any propriety in exhorting the elect to make their election fure; if God from all eternity had made it unconditionally sure : or in exhorting the non elect to make an election fure, which they never had or even could have. For the former to be exhorted to make that fure, which had been eternally and unconditionally fo, appeared too much as if they were to do the work of God over again; or to fay the leaft, were to mend it. And for the latter to be exhorted in the fame manner. I knew not how to clear God of the imputation, of exhorting them to break the decree of non-election ; to be faved without an atonement; to be fanctified without divine influence, and to be fatisfied with the bread of life, when there was never any provided for them.

I was attomished to hear from the pulpit and prefs,

we were after all, to be judged according to our works. This indeed was fcripture language, but it was difficult to reconcile it with the doctrine of decrees and unconditional election. If all things take place as they are decreed, it did not appear, ftrictly fpeaking, that men have any works any more than *machines*. It looked like a ridiculous farce, that a day of judgment fhould be appointed to judge beings according to their works, who had acted under the influence of irrefiftible decrees, and whofe fate had been *unconditionally* and *eternally* determined.

It was also faid, that every mouth should be stopped, and all the world become guilty before God. But to me it appeared, that the non-elect would have every poffible reafon to reply: They might with boldnefs say, "Thou didst decree the first fall, and all our acts of wickednefs, and we have never broken one of thy decrees, but have always been obedient to thy will in them; thou didft never give thy Son to make atonement for us; nor didit thou fend thy spirit to strive with us, or gofpel to invite us. And why fhould we be fo dreadfully punished for not being faved from fin, when thy non electing decree determined there never should be any Salvation for us? Must we be punished for not being faved without an atoning Mediator, a fanctifying fpirit, or a gospel invitation? This looks like a want of equity and goodnefs." I thought they might say all this and much more if the doctrine they taught me were true. Indeed, on comparing what was called the plan of God in this world, and as flated above, with the fentence of condemnation which they faid should be executed on the non-elect, I found fuch a raging ennity in my heart against God, that I thought if he had made me one of the non-elect and should pafs fuch a fentence on me, I would make a desperate effort to dethrone him.

By this time I was half diffracted with defpair of never finding the ROAD OF HAPPINESS; — with what then feemed the perplexing, unreafonable and contradictory things I had been taught; added to a tear that the chriftian religion would finally prove true.

But these distressing exercises were in some degree overcome by reflecting, that if I was one of the non-elect, the believing what my teachers faid was truth, would not change me into one of the elect ; and if I was one of the elect, the rejecting that fystem and the bible with it, would not change me into one of the non-elect. And if the doctrines of irrefiftible grace and special calling were true, I was fure that God had never thus called me; but would if he had elected me, and when he did call, I could but obey; nor could I feek and find till the decreed time of fpecial calling. And if one of the non-elect, he would never call me with a fpecial call; nor would a common call ever reform and fave me. When viewed either way, it feemed unneceffary and useless to make any religious efforts. For the special call could not be refifted when it came, and the common call would not fave me. On the whole I made myfelf as easy as poffible.

But I was told that such reafoning was dangerous; that no one fhould make himfelf eafy by faying, " if I am elected I fhall be faved, and if not, must be damned." All fhould make use of the means of grace, for they do not know but they are elected.

To the first of these propositions I proposed the following queries. If those who thus reason are of the elect, can they endanger their election by fuch reasoning? If not, how can it be dangerous? If God has dccreed all things, do they not by thus reafoning fulfil his decrees? Is it dangerous to fulfil them or to do as he wills they fhould ? To the fecond I queried as follows. Can any one of the non-elect be faved ? Can any of the elect mifs of falvation? Why may not men make themfelves eafy then, by faying if they are elected they shall be faved ; if not they must be damned? On your fystem the faying is perfectly true, and may not men reft on the truth? Or would it be better for fome of the non-elect to reft themfelves on the falfe perfuation that they are elected ? To the third propofition which proposes the use of the means of grace to all, I stated a few enquiries alfo. Can any use the means of grace, unlefs God has decreed they shall?

Can any afe them who are decreed by God not to ule them? And as you fay God has decreed all things. and as we fee fome who refuse to use them, must we not believe that He has decreed they shall not? Could they use the means of grace without breaking that decree ? If he had feen proper for thefe neglectors to have ufed them, would he not have decreed it ? Why fhould you then pretend to be wifer than God, and fay it is the duty of men to do, what he has in his wifdom thought proper to hinder them from doing by an irrefiftible decree? And as to what you fay by way of argument, to prove the propriety of the use of the means of grace; that we do not know but we are elected, I can fee no weight in it. For if our not knowing whether we are elected is an argument to prove we should use the means of grace; an equal want of knowledge whether we are reprobated, will form an argument of equal weight for not using them. With you it is a given point, that all are not elected. It is alfo granted that no one can know his election till he is favoured with the special call; and then he must know it. It is granted that common calls, and an outward use of the means of grace can never give this knowledge, or alter the final deftiny of any one. Nor will it be denied, that all who neglect those means, were decreed to that neglect, and could not prevent it without a violation of the decree. And can any one reafonably fuppofe, that when there are many chances of being paffed-by to one of being elected; when common calls can do nothing toward faving us; and when all men are under the government of decrees, which are perfectly confiftent with the will of God : that the mere want of knowing whether they are elected, will be fufficient to make them feel it a duty to attempt using the means of grace, and thereby attempt to break the decrees of God and be faved by a common call?

This method of treating the fubject, for a time gave my labouring and anxious mind a little eafe. Although I did not feel perfectly fecure, but had a fecret remaining fear, that the threatenings of the bible would be found true; yet I excufed and eafed myfelf as much as possible, by hiding under the notion that I could do nothing. But as my mind was now a little more composed, I prepared to examine the fystem further; and accordingly took up the proposition, that Christ died only for the elect.

I was furprifed to find those who professed to believe, and explain the good book, fay what seemed a full and plain contradiction of it. On an impartial enquiry there could no passage be found, which faid he died net for all, or died valy for some. On the contrary it was written, that he tasted death for EVERY man; that God so loved the WORLD he gave his Son; ----that he gave himself a ransfom for ALL; and, that he is the propiriation for the fins of the WHOLE world.

It was objected that if Chrift died for all, and all were not faved, he muft have died in vain. It was thought that this objection was fufficient to prove, he died only for the elect.

But to this I replied. The fcripture unequivocally fays he died for ALL; nor does it give the leaft countenance to the objection. And as you profess to believe in fcripture, I will give no heed to your objections, unlefs they are founded on it. You must also be fendible. that it teaches, that one great defign of what Chrift did, was to vindicate the honour of the divine government. And he fo fully did this, that the Father declares, he had magnified the law and made it bonourable ; and he was well pleafed with his righteoufness. If this was done, and if one foul had not been faved, it could . not be faid he died in vain : unlefs it is a thing of nought, to maintain the honor and dignity of the divine government. And if we confider, if he had not died for all, and even for those who are finally condemned, and by his death made an offer of grace and falvation to them; he could never vindicate his justice in condemning and punishing them : unlefs it would be just for him to condemn them, for not believing he died for them, when he did not; and for rejecting grace which was never offered them. But now his justice can thine with meridian fplendour, and all his ways be vindicated on the principles of pureft equity.

And if we add to these weighty confiderations, the numbers which will be finally faved, who will affirms he died in vain, though he died for all. One could not be faved without a full atonement, and when that was made, the way of falvation was made possible for all as well as for one. As I could not reconcile the doctrine with the bible, that Chrift died for the elect only, and as it was affirmed perfectly confiftent with it; and that it contained no different doctrines, I was more and more bewildered, and inclined to pronounce the whole bible fystem a medley of contradictions. But having begun to examine the fubject, I would not difmifs it here, but paffed on to find, whether it agreed any better with the bible to say, that the Spirit and gospel invited only the elect. On the ftricteft examination it appeared equally contradictory.

For it was written by the prophet Ifaiah, " Look unto me and be ye faved, ALL ye ends of the earth." By John, that Chrift was " the true light that lighteth EVERY man that cometh into the world;" and that the WORLD is reproved " of fin, of righteoufnefs and judgment;" and by Paul, " the grace of God which bringeth (or affordeth) falvation had appeared (or flined forth) to ALL men," and that all men were commanded to repent : And when Chrift gave his Apostles their commission, he bid them "go into ALL the world and preach the gofpel to EVERY creature." My difficulties increafed with every ftep. I knew not what Ifaiah could mean, to invite all and intend only a part. It was a question whether it could confift with common honefty, and much lefs with a proteffor of righteoufness. Nor did it feem any more confistent with that principle, for John to declare Christ a light to all; his spirit a reprover of all; and for Paul to affirm that faving grace had appeared to all, if indeed the elect only were favoured with it. And it was equally ftrange, that all men should be commanded to repent, if in the gospel there was no provision made for the genuine repentance of the non-elect. But what appeared more aftonishing ftill was, that Chrift fhould command his apofiles to

18

preach the golpel to EVERY creature, if there was no golpel or golpel bleflings, for none but the elect. I could not fee but preaching the golpel to all, when it was only for a *part*, would be preaching a lie to all those for whom it was not; and that Christ must have commissioned them to go to all such with a lie in their mouths.

But fome faid I mifreprefented their fyitem; that they did not believe unconditional reprobation; but Chrift had died for all, that a *common* invitation and grace were fent to all; and that though God had unconditionally chofen the elect to eternal life, he had only *paffed by* the *non elect* and left them to the *freedom* of their own *will*.

As to your denying the doctrine of unconditional reprobation, I have only to fay, that John Calvin the Father of Calvinism has long fince fmiled with difapprobation on those, who are fo timid, and foft as to Take his own words. Inft. B. III. deny the doctrine. ch. 23. s. 1. " Many" fays Calvin " thinking to excufe (literally, to drive away batred from God) fo own Election, as to deny Reprobation. But this is too filly and childifh; for Election itfelf, unlefs oppofed to Reprobation cannot fland. All men are not created for the fame end (literally, in the fame condition) but fome are fore-ordained to eternal life; others to eternal damnation. Therefore, according as every man was created for the one end, or the other, we fay he was predestinated to life or death. God, of his own will and pleafure fo ordains, that amongst men, fome should fo be born, as to be devoted from the womb to certain death, who by their deftruction, might glorify his name." Many more like quotations might eafily be produced; but these are fufficient to shew, that the learned Calvin was neither fo ashamed of his own doctrine, nor fo blind as not to fee and own, that the doctrine of unconditional election to eternal life could not ftand without its twin doctrine of unconditional reprobation to eternal death. And you also very well know, that Dr. Twils, Pifcator, Peter Martyr, Zuinglius, Cole on the Sovereignty of God, Toplady and others have expressed the fame things in lubstance, if not in word.

But it was replied, I had mifquoted and mifconftruck Galvin's words. This indeed has been often faid, but has never been proved; and till fome convincing proof is given I shall take it for granted, the quotation and conftruction are just.

My teachers having faid the non-elect are left to the freedom of their will, and not unconditionally reprobated, I had the curiofity to enquire what they intended by the freedom of the will. They told me it confifted in making a free choice, though they had no power to choose good, yet as they freely chose to fin, they were worthy of eternal punishment. My curiofity was now stronger than ever; for I was fo inquisitive as to ask, why creatures possessed of free-will, could not choose good? It was faid, because they were depraved. But how and why depraved ? The answer was by the tranfgreffion and fall of Adam. How then can their will be free, or how can they have any freedom of choice, if the fall of Adam has given them such a tafte and appetite for evil, that they can chufe nothing elfe; and are fo averfe to good, that they can but hate it ? If Adam were a free-agent, it would feem, that he by his free act had bound up the will, and destroyed the freedom of all the non-elect. Sin is the only thing they can chufe, and there can be no freedom in this choice. For if by the fin of another they had an appetite given them, which leads them irrefiftibly to choofe fin, there can be no freedom ; unlefs freedom and neceffity were of the fame import. And as you fay they have no power to chufe good, and as it is certain, they cannot refift the choice of evil but by the choice of good, fo it is alfo evident that the appetite bound on them by Adam, and which leads to evil cannot be refifted, confequently the non-elect cannot be left to, or with any freedom of will.

And as to what they faid of common calls, and common grace being granted to all, I could find nothing in the bible for the fupport of fuch diffinctions. And admitting their truth, I could not fee the fmalleft favor in fuch calls. For if God by means of Adam's fin had conveyed to their ftomachs a moral ficknefs,

which made them loathe the bread of life, and was determined to do nothing to remove that ficknefs, or even to give a defire for a proper appetite; it was impoffible for me to fee what favor there could be, or what end God coud have in giving his Son to die for all, and in fending to all a gofpel invitation. This view ot the fubject led me to propose a few queries. Why did God give his Son to die for all, and fend a gofpel invitation to them and yet pass them by without a possibility of their being faved ? why has he determined never to help the bad difpolition of the non-elect? What benefit do they derive from the atonement, if Adam has bound them over to fuch a love of fin, as that they can never chufe it and feel it applied ? Why does he invite them by his word and fpirit if he fees them destitute of a power to come, and one they can never obtain? Is it not mocking his creatures to bring them into existence destitute of an appetite, and which was taken from them by the perforal fin of another, and then to punish them for loathing gospel food ?

But I was now charged with being ignorant of divinity, and of not under ftanding the refined fentiments of their fystem. Man (faid they) has a natural power to do good, but has no moral power:* if it were not fo he could not be blame worthy.

On inveftigating thefe propositions it feemed as if they were liable to many objections. It was a matter of ferious doubt, whether it were proper to fay that the non-elect have natural power to do moral actions. Doing good is moral conduct, and if men have a natural power to do good, it is proper to fay, that they have natural power for moral actions. Not profeffing much fkill either in divinity or metaphyfics, I was not very hafty to affirm it a contradiction to feripture and reafon; but it appeared like a violent breach of both. And on fearching the bible, I found that it was dcclared, without Chrift and his grace men could do nothing : nor did it feem juft to fay, that the power which men enjoyed by Chritt and his grace was natural; but rather one gracious and moral. If then, men have no pow-* See two sermons preached by a Mr. Crane, of Sutton Mass. Er to do good but by the grace of Chrift; and if it is wrong to call the power of grace a natural power; in fpite of all I could think or do, it would appear a contradiction to the bible for them to fay, that men have *a natural power* to do good. And it feemed impoffible for them to believe in the doctrine of total depravity, while they maintained that the power of chufing good, was left unruined in the fall.

Among other things I had the boldnefs to fee, how their notion of natural and moral power would look in the form of logical arguments; on trial they afforded the following.

All beings who have a natural power to do good, can do it.

Man has a natural power to do good : therefore man can do it.

All beings who have no moral power to do good, cannot do it.

Man has no moral power to do good : therefore man cannot do it:

This appeared like faying of man, in the fame circumftances and at the fame time, that he could, and could not act. It required more depth of penetration, and metaphyfical knowledge, than I at that time pofferfed, to make out this any other than a downright contradiction. I wished also to know, whether the rules of reason required, that arguments should contradict themfelves in order to make them true. If not, whether a contradiction did not deftroy the truth of one or both: confequently whether both of the above could be true. But fome pretended there was no contradiction; but a perfect union between them. Others faid, though they could not fee their union, yet as the learned faid they could, they refted on their authority, and thought it my duty to do the fame. Others confeffed they contradicted each other; but neverthelefs were both true; and added for proof, that the language of the gospel was, ye can come, and ye can't come. But the most confidered them as some of the fecret and deep things of God, and that it was almost a certain mark of a reprobate, to doubt their truth or even to meddle with

them. But all these things were not enough to faristy my mind, already too far gone into intidelity : especially when the following particulars occurred.

Chrift faid Mary had chosen the good part. Moses told the Jews he had fet before them life and death; and commanded them to choose life, that their souls might live. Joshua called on them to choose that day whom they would ferve. Such a choice must be moral, and could be made only by a moral power. Why fhould Chrift fay Mary had chofen if the had no meral power, and if Christ does all the choosing or electing? Why fhould Mofes and Jofhua command the Jews to make choice of God if it were impoffible ? It feemed that they might have faid to thefe leaders of Ifrael, "You know we cannot chufe till the day of God's irrefistible power, or special calling; and then we cannot refift the choice. And if we are not of the elect, we can never chuse to serve God; for when Adam fell he took from the non-elect all power or disposition to make fuch a choice, and God has determined never to reftore it to them. Why do you then exhort us to chuse when we have no power; and threaten us with punifhment for not making the choice, when the power was taken from us by another without our confent. Befide, we have good reafon to fuspect you are not orthodow, to fet us to work in chusing life and the fervice of God; this looks too much like arminianism, to be found divinity. We understand the plan of falvation better than to expect to be faved by our works. If we are of the elect, God will make us willing to ferve him in the day of his irrefiftible power; and if we are not, it is all in vain to attempt a compliance with your exhortations. Nor can we change ourfelves into reprobates by ferving idols; or into the elect by ceasing to ferve them. We shall not therefore trouble our heads for the prefent, but be as eafy as possible."

It appeared to me, that the Jews might have availed themfelves of all these arguments in opposition to Moses and Joshua. But as they did not, I more than ever doubted whether their distinctions between natural and moral power; special and common grace, were

true. And my fuspicions were not a little increased, when I found the bible reprefented men as placed under a moral government. But how men could be under a moral government without any moral power, was a mystery too deep for me. I allo read, that God commanded all men to repent, feek, ask, knock, &c. But this to me was unaccountable, on the fuppolition that Adam had deprived the non elect of their moral power, fo that they could not obey them. It was also written, that God had afcribed the actions of feeking, asking, and the like, to those who in a bible fense would be confidered unrenewed; and that prophets and apoftles had done the fame to themfelves : but how they could perform the actions afcribed to them without power, or why they fhould be afcribed to them as theirs, if they had never done them; or if in doing them they had been irrefiftably acted on by a fuperior agent, was a difficulty too great for me, and one, I defired them to remove.

Having already discovered fo many things, which appeared inconfistent and contradictory, I was nearly on the point of rejecting the whole; and cared but little to defend any doctrine of the bible; but rather hoped and nearly believed, the whole was at beft but a cunningly devifed fable. Yet was fo fixed against the peculiar doctrines of my education, that I was determined to take almost any stand in order to confute its defenders. In order to affect this, I fet myfelf more particularly to find out the state, which the gospei represented man in, under its own dispensation. After carefully inveftigating the fubject, it appeared, that if there was any truth in the bible, the miltake of my teachers lay in supposing (that what they called unregenerate) men to be now in the fame state Adam was after the fall before the promife of a Saviour. And yet they held all men were in a fta:e of probation. But it did not frem confiftent either with reafon or fcripture, to suppose Adam on a state of probation as a fallen and unreftored creature. He was no doubt fuch before the fall, but as he fell, he fell below the privilege of a probationer; and never could be in that flate again

until something was done for him on the plan of the gofpel. And if nothing had been done for his posterity, and they had been left as Adam placed them by the fall, it did not appear, that they could even now be on a ftate of trial or probation. And if they were not, it was impoffible to give any fubftantial reafon, why the bible contains fo many terrible threatenings to deter from fin, and fo many gracious promifes to excite to piety. Such threatenings and promifes appeared no way confiftent, unlefs those to whom they were addreffed were on a state of trial. I faid, suppose I am condemned to certain death, and have no more an opportunity to obey or difobey; am beyond the power of attempting to approve myfelt a loyal fubject; what would all the threats and promifes of the king be to me. The conclusion therefore was, that every threatening, invitation, command and promise, either proved men to be on a ftate of trial, or that the bible was priestcraft. And if they were fo, they were not left in the ftate in which the transgreffion of Adam placed them; but had been favoured with fome kind and degree of reftoration; by which their condition was fo far altered through the grace which was in Chrift Jefus, that they were placed on a state of trial and made accountable to God, by being made able through that gracious reftored power, to chufe the life offered in the golpel, when offered without money and price, and the offer fet home, by the agency of the divine Spirit. Confequently, whatever power of good they have, is a gift of God through Chrift ; and not any natural power which was left unruined in the fall. And although this gift or reftoration by which they were placed on a fecond state of trial, did not make them holy as Adam before the fall, nor fupercede the neceffity of fanctifying grace; yet it affifted them to chufe that grace, and made them blameworthy if they rejected it. If there was any truth or confiftency in the gospel, it appeared to me this must be it; for I could see none in the other. But as it was confidently said, that this was intirely fubrerive of the goipel, I more and more concluded to reject the whole as defititute et au hority.

C

In opposition to this plan, I was told, that no conditions of falvation could be fulfilled, without boafting, and that their fystem was the only one which excluded it.

I faid, does your fyftem irrefiftibly exclude boafting? Have I not heard you fay, you are often if not always proud? Where is then the boafted virtue of the doctrine ? St. Paul fays, that boafting is excluded by the law of faith. But is a fystem of unconditional decrees. unconditional election and reprobation, one and the fame thing with the law of faith, that we must fubmit to it and believe in it in order to be humble? I cannot fee, that a conditional falvation necessiarily entails pride on all who believe in it. If fo answer the following queftions. Has not God said he will be fought unto to do all thefe things for us? Has he not commanded us to repent that we may not perifh ? and to believe, that we may be faved ? Are not these conditions? Has he promifed the bleffings of the gofpel without them ? Or does God intend by thus commanding, that he will not have us feek, repent and believe ? Or does the requirement of fuch conditions, prove there are none in the bible? If not, and if thefe are really conditions required by God, would he require them, if they could not be obeyed without making us proud? Remember alfo, that the exercises of repentance and faith are not acts of pride, but of humility. Hence those who act pride, neither repent nor believe; and those who act faith, do not act pride at the fame time. And becaufe the nature and exercise of faith are opposite to pride and inconfistent with it, the appostle declared boafting was excluded by the law of faith; and not because he preached an unconditional gospel. And it we are to believe the fcripture reprefentation of the fubject, it is certain, that those who are under conviction and repentance for fin; clearly fee they have a thoufand times forfeited all title to divine favour; and that it is the pure unmerited goodnets of God, which has continued the calls and offers of mercy. And it feems perfectly agreeable to the bible to tay, that a fight and fense of forbearing goodness and redeeming love on the part of God; and the forfeitures and unworthiness on their own part, will be fufficient to humble them, and to exclude boafting. God has made it their duty to repent, believe, love, and obey; and when they have done it, they have done no more than their duty, confequently have nothing to boaft of. You grant that boafting is poffible to those who believe in your fystem; and it is no more than possible, in the belief of the other : it cannot be unavoidable .- This view of the fubject not only affords fufficient caufe of humility; but opens the bowels of pity toward those, who do rot accept of mercy. But if God had pa/led them by, why fhould you pity them, feeing He had no pity on them? Are you required to have more bowels of compassion than the God you worship, that you must pity those whom he has passed by, for not accepting a falvation, which was never offered them? If the bleffings of the gofpel are offered to all, and fome will not accept, when grace has put it in their power, there is every possible cause of pity and tender concern on the part of those who do accept. In this view of the fubject we have no furprile, to hear the prophet withing bis head were waters and eyes a fountain of tears, that he might weep day and night for the finful rejecters of divine mercy. Or to hear the apostle declare, he had great heaviness and continual forrow of heart for the Jews who rejected the gospel. Nor on this principle will it appear strange, to fee Christ weep over Jerusalem, and to hear him fay, O Jerufalem ! how off would I have gathered you but ye would not. But on your principle I can fee no kind of confiftency in all thefe and many other like paffages. How would it feem for the prophet, Chrift and his apostle, to be weeping and making fo great an ado over the non-elect, when God had paffed them by, and if your fystem be true, had eternally decreed their destruction ! And it is impossible for me to tell, how you will exculpate them from the charge of hypocrify.

But they called this carnal reafoning, and faid the carnal mind was always oppofed to this, which they ftyled the *doctrine of grace*. But I could not think, that it deferved to be *exclusively* named the *doctrine of grace*, when it left the greateft part of men in an abfolute gracelefs flate. And as to the argument which faid the carnal mind was always oppoled to the doctrine, and therefore it muft be true, this feemed to prove too much for their purpofe, and confequently made againft them. On examination it was evident, that there was no fyftem of religion but what had thofe they called *carnal men* to oppofe it, and if fuch oppofition proved theirs true, the fame would equally prove all the reft true : even deifm and Mahometanifm not excepted. Befide, to my knowledge moft carnal men of my acquaintance were in favour of it ; and drunkards, fwearers, and other abandoned men plead it in their own excufe, and faid it was appointed, that they fhould do thus and fo, and that they were *left* to do it.

But after all it was infifted that they were right, and that the bible taught no other doctrine. They warned me against my errors. But the more they faid, the more I was set against them, and the more inclined to reject Christianity and to believe deifm.

Accordingly I fet myfelf to reafon further on the fubject. I was not able to fee how God could be an indivisible Being, if he commanded one thing and decreed the reverfe. Their good book faid, God had forbidden all fin on pain of death; but my teachers faid, God had decreed men fhould fin. I could but compare two or three fcriptures with a quotation or two from the writings of Calvin. The wages of fin is death. If ye live after the flesh, ye shall die. Stand in awe and fin not. In the day thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. Compared with the following. Calvin fays, " God not only forefaw that Adam would fall, but ordained that he fhould." Take a quotation alfo from Pifcator. " God made Adam and Eve for the very purpose, that they might be tempted and led into fin. And by the force of his decree it could not otherwife be but they must fin." Again, "We can do no more good than we do, nor lefs evil than we do. Further, " God from all eternity has precifely decreed that both the good and the evil fould be dene."-" God procures adultery, curfings,

lyings." Take another from Peter Martyr. " He [God] fupplies wicked men with opportunities of finning, and inclines their hearts thereto. He blinds, deceives, and feduces them. He, by his workings on their hearts bends and ftirs them up to evil." "Nor is the Westminister Catechism and Confession of faith a whit behind them. They expressly affert that, "God did from all eternity unchangeably ordain whatfoever comes to pafs." You muft now judge whether I am wrong, in fuppoling that if the bible and their doctrine were both true, they would prove God must have commanded man not to fin, and yet decreed he should fin. Indeed no one can deny it, if he observes, that the last quotation from scripture forbid Adam to fin and fall; and the one from Calvin fays, God ordained he fhould fall. If both thefe be true, God must have had two opposite wills, or one will capable of two moral opposites. That is, a will from which flowed a command. not to fin, and another from which flowed a decree to fin : or elfe these moral opposites flowed from the one will of God. And if God has commanded not to fin, and decreed the reverfe, both thefe must b: congenial with his will; hence it would fuppofe, that he willed the existence of sin, and willed it should not exist at one and the fame time. The command and the decree muft be ftreams flowing from God the fountain, and as they must be like the fountain, and the streams being as opposite to each other, and as divided in their nature as finning and not finning, fo there must be the fame opposition and division in the nature and will of God himfelf : unlefs it can be proved that the ftreams which flow from him, do not refemble him in their nature. I faid if all this be true, God must be divided against himself : nor could I help thinking, that a God thus divided, must be a God destroyed; confequently. atheifm must be true.

But the doctrine of *atheifical chance*, and being at the difpofal of its wild mifrule. appeared fo deformed and dreadful, I was ready to fly from it as from a furious fpectre. No one can deforibe the doubts, fears, uncertainty and anxiety, which at this time rent and

C 2

distracted my mind. I could have withed to have been the most offensive brute or the meanest reptile, rather than to be capable of fuch painful fenfations. I often wished I had remained in a state of non-existence :--tried to doubt my existence :-- sometimes in heart cursed God for giving existence to me :--- I looked on the brutes with envy, and thought man the most wretched of all creatures. I grew extremely anxious to look into futurity, and to know what was beyond the grave. Had ten thousand worlds been mine, I would have freely given them all away, to have been indulged with the opportunity of going behind the curtain, Las I phrased it and if I found a future existence true, to have had the liberty of returning and of preparing for it. I feared to venture on atheifm, for all things around me proclaimed a God. I dared not embrace deifm, because if there were a God, it seemed he must be a moral governor; and that his creatures must be accountable to him; which would lead to the doctrine of future rewards and punifhments, and confequently would prove the bible true. Yet when I compared the doctrine I had been taught with fcripture and reafon, it appeared too opposite to command belief. My own notions of fcriptural confiftency were all opposed, called carnal, and opposite to truth ; and their system affirmed to be the only true one. I was now brought to a point : Muft either believe that God had commanded one thing and decreed the reverse; had allowed or rather decreed Adam to take away the moral power of the non-elect. and becaufe they did not exert a power in chufing a life, which was never offered them, and which was to taken away, he paffed by and punished them ;--or I must reject the whole lyftem of revealed religion. To do the latter was a great leap in the dark, and to believe the former, feemed unreasonable and impossible. After a while my mind was more composed, and better prepared for further reafonings; which here follow.

If God has decreed fin, the decree muft be opposite to his will or congenial with it. If the decree accords with the divine will and nature : whatever flows from the decree as its own proper fruit, muft be the fame in nature with the decree which produced it; and as the decree has a nature like God its author, fo fin must have the fame nature. And if fin posselles fuch a nature, he cannot hate it; unlefs he can hate his own nature; if he does not hate it, he must love it; and if he loves it he cannot love the deftroyers of it. But in the bible Chrift, the Holy Ghost, and the faithful ministers of Christ are represented as the defigned and appointed deftroyers of it, and yet held up as the objects of the Father's greatest love. This reprefented God as loving the existence and destruction of fin at one and the fame time. It therefore appeared fo like a contradiction, that I refolved not to believe it; but went on to fay: fin has never taken place opposite to the decree of God, but perfectly according to it; and as the . decree accords with the divine will, fo must fin alfo. Sin therefore can be fuch only in name, for ftrictly fpeaking it cannot be an evil; unlefs it is an evil to do the will of God. Therefore there is no fuch thing as fin in the world; and if no fin, no need of an atoning Mediator, hence all the scripture says of such an one is only the invention of men. The bible may therefore do to keep old women and children in fubjection; but is unworthy the belief of a fenfible man. It therefore appeared, all that was neceffary to give eafe to the mind was to reject the bible, and all the doctrines I had been taught, except that of decrees; and then it was easy to fee, that all men uo the will of God, confequently he is pleafed with all, and will punifly none. I felt the more fafe in doing this, on recollecting that predefination was the leading doctrine of the Stoic philosophers; and of most of the desitical writers of after ages.

The cloak of predefination which my teachers had thrown over my fhoulders, for a while covered me very well. Conficience was more at eafe; I already fancied myfelf in the Road to happinefs, and expected foon to arrive at its utmost fummit. The doctrine became fo fweet and foul-ftupifying, I could hardly rejoice enough for having effcaped the bondage of priefly tyranny, and had at last found a place of reft for my coubting, troubled fpirit. If at any time doubts arofe in my mind of the truth of predefination, I had recourte to the *fore-knowledge* of God. I faid whatever God knows mult *neceffarily* come to pafs; or he would be difappointed : and his *knowledge* and *decrees* are the fame. For fome time this manner of reasoning anfwered as a flupifying draught; and lulled asleep the fenfes of the foul.

But I could not be long at eafe. In fpite of myfelf the commiftion of evil would be attended with guilt; and confcience would fting like an adder. This led me to enquire whether guilt could flow from actions decreed by God, and according to his will? It cannot be. Either then my beloved doctrine of *predefination* is a miftake; or I am not yet freed wholly from the. *fbackles of education*. My fears were again excited, and I had ferious reafon to fufpect my expectations of happinefs were a delufion.

On examining the arguments founded on the knowledge and decrees of God, they appeared juftly liable to many objections :- the following train of reflections were produced. A decree neceffarily fuppose a decreeor, and the decreeor must exist prior to the decree ; confequently if the decrees of God and his knowledge are the fame, he exifted prior to his knowledge. He must therefore have been once deftitute of knowledge, and ignorant of all events. But fuch a being could not be God, therefore atheifm must be true; or there must be as great a difference between the decrees of God, and his knowledge, as between a Being of infinite knowledge, and one entirely ignorant.-A decree is an act of God, but knowledge is an effential attribute of his : and there must be a vast difference between an act and an effential attribute of God; and as great a difference between his decrees and knowledge. Nor is it fatisfactory to fay, that the infinite knowledge of God necessitates all events. For the most which can be argued from it, is the certainty of events; and an ignorant school-boy will hardly imagine, that certainty and n. fity are of the fame import. And it is equally unfatisfactory to tay, the circle of infinite knowledge is

not fufficiently large for the conduct of *limited dependant free-agents*, without any infringement on their liberty, or difappointment to the divine mind. Befide it leems ftrange, becaufe God is infinite in knowledge, his wifdom and power fhould be fo circumferibed thereby, that he could not make a free agent. For it is evident, if men cannot act as *free-agents*, in the circle of infinite knowledge without difappointment to God, this attribute fo bounded and limited the reft, that the making of a *free-agent* was more than a match for Jehovah.

I was again at my wit's end, and knew not what courfe to take. It was plain that predefination could not be proved and fupported by God's knowledge. I was driven out of this fubterfuge and knew no proper way to return. I wished predeftination true, but was at a lofs how to support it. No argument in its favor appeared fo ftrong, as was the argument against it, drawn from the guilt and remorfe which accompany wrong actions. To call guilt and remorfe the fhackles of education was by no means fatisfactory. I therefore tried to perfuade myfelf, that God had placed what might be called the law of reason in every heart, and by means of it intended to make vice its own prefent punisber, and virtue its own present reward. But this could not keep confcience long quiet. To make this doctrine juft, it appeared neceffary that every vice should be attended with penal guilt proportionate to its criminality; and that all the committers of vice fhould live after the commission, long enough to be punished for the act of vice last committed. But on examination I found in fome acts of vice I felt very little remorfe, and at others felt more, when the vice was lefs criminal. -Some have a very tender conficence, and are exceedingly pained with fmall offences; and others live in habits of vice with little or no remorfe. And many die in the perpetration of fome enormous vice, and have no punishment for it in this life.

I was obliged to abandon this retreat alfo; and tried to content myfelf with calling my guilt the fhackles of ducation; and hoped the time would foon come, when they would be wholly thrown off, and I fhould walk in the *fweet liberty of infidelity*. To accomplish an end fo defirable, I began to make observations on the doctrines and practices of Christians and Christian ministers.

It had heretofore ftumbled me to obferve the feeming opposition, which existed between the doctrines of many and the bible. But was much more fo, on obferving they could not agree among themfelves. Each talked as if himfelf had been infallible, and as if all who opposed his belief were damnable heriticks. Some affirmed God had decreed all things, as flated in Calvin's Inftitutes, Saybrook Platform, Westminister Confession of faith and Catechism. Others faid some things only were decreed; and others that nothing was decreed. Some faid man was morally lifelefs and inactive as a ftone; and others, that he could do all things required of him without divine influence. Some affirmed we must be born again; others, that the doing no harm, or a little outward morality was abundantly fufficient. Some faid the finally impenitent should be punished eternally; others, that it should be limited, and others, that there was no future punishment. Amidst fuch a diversity of sentiments, who can tell which is right, or which to chuse. I little cared however to chufe either, but thought the more excellent way was, to reject them all.

I next fet myfelf to obferve Chriftian profeffors through the feveral ages of the church.—Oceans of blood have been fhed by them; and the moft wanton cruelties committed on thofe who have profeffed equal confidence in Chrift. The moft terrible *anathemas* have been hurled with vengeance one againft another; and by which each has doomed the other to the loweft pit of mifery. Even our forefathers who fled from the intolerant hand of perfecution, fo drank into the fame fpirit, as to hang the Quakers and banift the Baptifts. Even *then* could I fee malevolence and bitternefs one toward another among the profeffors of the Chriftian faith. Many carried on intriguing and hypocritical practices, to build up themfelves and ruin others.

The book which these christians professed to believe the word of the Great God to them; and by which, they pretended to walk, I found forbid the wearing of gold and all fuperfluities of drefs. But they habitually lived in defiance of these plain commands; and seemed to pride themfelves in thefe ornaments as much as the most established unbelievers. The fame book alfo commanded them to come out from the world; to have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. But they appeared to love the company of the ungodly, [fo called , and the fashionable amusements of life as much as others. They delighted in balls, theatres, and gambling tables; and though they were commanded to redeem their time, yet they trifled it away with as much apparent greedinefs and delight, as if they had thought God not in earneft in commanding. It faid alfo, that believers must have their conversation as becomes the gospel, and seafoned with grace. But many of them fwore profanely, jefted, and uted all manner of idle, trifling conversation. Their book commanded charity to the poor. But fome of them were the most covetous hard-hearted people of my acquaintance. They were deaf to the cries of the widow and orphan; and I often found profeffed infidels of the two, the most liberal and tender hearted. The love of the world was ftrictly forbidden, yet they feemed animated by no other defire than to obtain its treasures, honors, &c. They neglected nearly all the duties of religion, to have more time to get the world; they defrauded and overreached, and gloried in getting what they called the beft end of the bargain They put on a long fanctimonious face on the fabbath, as if they had been faints in the fuburbs of Heaven; but lived the reft of the week as if they had hardly believed there was a God. Many who were very zealous and warm in their professional duties for a season, turned back again and lived more wicked than I dared to do.

This indeed was not the character of all who profefed religion; but it was true of many — Even among infidels, fome were outwardly moral and honeft. I therefore concluded, that honeft men would be fuch, whether chriftian's or infidels; and from hence imagined, that the chriftian religion made no man better : and if there were any honeft men who profeffed it. they were the fimple, who had been deceived into the belief of it; and that it was only fit for a knave's cloak, that he might do wickedly unfufpected.

But on this point my faith was staggered, when I recollected that fome of the greatest statesmen and philosophers the world had ever produced, who had fome of them been infidels, and had fully inveftigated the fubject of Christianity, and by fuch an investigation embraced it; and lived and died in the belief of it. Although I often lulled my confeience afleep, and quieted my fears; yet at intervals was much diffatisfied with my own reafonings. The dividing opposition of Christian professors, their perfecuting bitternels; and immorality, had been a pleafing opiate, and caufed me to fleep foundly on the bed of infidel and fenfual ease. But various circumftances led me at length to doubt, whether the arguments, which had been drawn from those fubjects, had that weight and authority in them, which I at first imagined.

By examining the fubject, I found that divisions had existed not only among christians, but also among deifts; which led me to reflect as follows. Some deifts believe the immortality of the foul; others that it will be annihilated; and others, that after it leaves the human body, it will go and inhabit the body of fome other animal. If then a division in fentiment among christians is a fufficient proof of the falsity of their lystem; a division of fentiment among deifts is an equal proof, that deifm is talfe. Nor is there a principle of civil law, anatomy, or physic, but has been controverted; and on which learned and able men have not been divided. It was therefore plain, that if a division proves christianity false, it will not only prove deifm false alfo, but every discovery of the civil and natural world.

I had also ascribed all the feuds and bitterness of profession to religion as its proper fruits and effects. Yet I had many serious doubts whether it was correct; becaufe the bible taught no fuch thing : on the contrary, it breathed love and good will, and commanded its believers to poffefs and exercife the fame fpirit. Therefore all this bitternefs and perfecution would rather feem the abufe of religion than as the proper fruit of it. Deifts alfo profeffed it as a part of their creed, to love one another; and yet there has been much bitternefs and cruelty among them. It was therefore evident, if Chriftianity muft be accounted falfe becaufe fome of its profeffors have been cruel and bitter, in oppofition to its precepts; deifm muft alfo be falfe, on account of the cruelty which its votaries have alfo exercifed.

When I came to examine the fubject of morality; I found deifm professed morality as well as Christianity. However immoral myfelf and others were, I would not own that either article of my creed made immorality a duty; nor were there any who would. There were however many immoral, very immoral professions of deifm. It could not therefore be denied, if immorality in Chriftian professors proved their fystem unfound and untrue ; the fame immorality among deiftical professors, would equally prove theirs unfound and untrue. And almost all the arguments which I attempted to bring against Christianity, turned back on me in the fame manner; which at times almost confounded me, and half perfuaded me to renounce my fystem. And though my confcience often accufed me of the infufficiency of these arguments, and made me timid and fearful; yet I fometimes found means to suppress my fears, and became bold and confident.

I availed myfelf of what I called the myfteries of the Chriftian religion; and pretended they were for numerous and of fuch a nature, that they were fufficient, to juftify a fenfible man in rejecting the whole book, which contained them. The Unity of God, and Trinity in Unity were too myfterious to command belief. Nor did it feem lefs difficult to believe, that the innocent unoffending Son of God fhould die for those called rebels against him; and by his death make atonement and reconciliation for them. This reafoning led me into the well known deiftical notion, that men are under In no obligation to believe what they cannot fee and coraprehend. I added, I never faw Chrift, the Holy Ghoft, or religion; never heard Chrift fpeak, and how do I know there was ever fuch a being; or that he ever fpake to the people; or if there was, and if he did fpeak, and if it was revelation to those who heard him, it can at best only be hearfay to me.

But in most of my reasonings and objections I labored under a ferious difficulty; I could not deftroy the fenfibility, or still the voice of conficience. She took up the last objections, and beginning with what I had faid of mysteries, she addressed me as follows.

" If you will believe nothing but what you can fee and comprehend, you must difbelieve the existence of a God, for you never faw him; nor can you comprehend his existence. And there is nothing more incomprehenfible and mysterious in the Trinity and atonement, than in the unity of his existence. And if there can be fuch evidence of God's existence as to command belief, without feeing or comprehending him, why may not the Trinity and atonement have evidence equally commanding ! Have you fo impartially and ferioufly examined the fubject, as to be certain, they are attended with no fuch evidence. Through unwillingnefs to believe, you may have fhut out the evidence of their truth from the mind. Look over the fubject again, and do not too haftily pronounce it incredible. And on your prefent method of reasoning, there can be no fuch thing as wind, for you can neither fee nor comprehend it. You will also reject the credibility of all hiftory; effectially, that part of it which relates to things you never faw, or were able to comprehend. Neither will you believe your own existence, or the existence of any thing belides. For the most skilful anatomifl has never yet diffected the human body, fo as to find out and comprehend all its hidden properties; nor has the most curious chymift ever fo analyzed matter, and fo traced it up to its first principles, as to know and comprehend all its mylteries. And if you fix on but one property in relation to the human body, [which is muscular motion,] it will be found an un-

discovered and incomprehensible Secret : although the knowledge of it has been fearched after by the learned and curious of all ages. And fhall this be rejected because it cannot be understood ? If there be no want of evidence, to induce men to believe it, though it cannot be comprehended, why may not the mysterious things of the gospel, have a fufficiency of evidence also? -What is there more mysterious and inconfistent in the atonement made by Christ, than for an honest man out of pure kindnefs, to difcharge an infolvent debtor, and put him in a condition to retrieve his affairs?" Confcience went on to fay, " There are no greater mytteries in the Christian's creed, than in your own. You believe, and must believe many things you cannot comprehend. It will therefore follow, if mysteries in the creed of the Christian must prove it not true; those contained in that of the deift, must be of equal weight to prove that untrue. The method which you therefore take, to difprove the truth of Christianity, will in all respects equally disprove your own : scepticism is therefore your only alternative."

"I did not thank confcience for this troublefome lecture. And in order to prevent fuch remonstrances in future, I told her, all her reafonings were but the fhackles of a fuperstitious and priestly education. I called her priestridden, timid, and superstitious; and as many other hard names as I could invent. Indeed as the had declared I must be either a Christian or a sceptic, I found an inclination to believe the latter; hoping thereby to make confcience entirely eafy, or to join with me in the labour of doubting. I faid, how can it be known there is any real existence ? that my own is real ? Or, that there are any real premifes, from which good and certain conclusions may be drawn ! All may be ideal ! But it was evident on ferious confideration, that a fceptic could not have one established principle, he must even doubt of his doubts. For if he fays, that the truth of all propositions should be doubted, the proposition which affirms even this, must also be doubted. Becaufe if he admits this as one evident truth, there may be alfo another, and many, which would overturn and

deftroy the whole fystem. Confequently he mult mot only doubt the truth of all propositions; but even doubt of the truth and propriety, of doubting of the truth of all propositions. Nor was it lefs hard to believe, that a fevere fit of the tooth-ache was *ideal*; or when an impudent wretch beat me, that it was all imaginary, and that I only imagined returning the blow. I therefore faw no way, in which juftly to difcredit my own existence; the things I faw, and those fupported by eredible historical authority. It became needful therefore to call in fome other auxiliary; or fall for the want of affistance: juft then I hit on a *lucky* fubject, the difcovery of which greatly delighted and ftrengthened me.—

Experimental religion is all an imagination; and it can be abundantly proved.

It does not appear, [faid I] more difficult for a man. to imagine himfelf a finner; that his fins are pardoned; that he loves God; that God loves him; and to fancy himfelf happy from an imaginary profpect of heaven; than to imagine many other things. Men not only imagine themfelves infpired ; that they have visions and revelations; that they are Christians, when in the judgment of others and the bible itfelf, they are wild enthuliasts; and also feem happy in the possession of fuch a hope, and under its influence; but have even fancied their legs made of glafs; that their head was too large to enter at a door of uncommon fize; and fots have believed themfelves heroes, and lunaticks have fancied themfelves kings. All this has been pronounced imaginary, by the fober part of the Christian community; and why have I not the fame, or as good authority to pronounce the reft of the fame nature ! It is acknowledged by Chriftians and Chriftian ministers, that many have died in defence of antichriftian principles, when at heart they had no Christian fentiment; and why may I not fuppofe that others might alfo die for their attachment to what is not true; and confequently imagination may be fo ftrong as to lead to all thefe things without an *ista* of truth. And many who profess faith in Chrift, call thefe deluded and

yanaticks, who difcover any warmth of affection in the Chriftian caufe; and on the other hand, the zealous accufe those who oppose them, of pleasing themselves with a form, and denying the power of godlines. I faid, both these cannot be right, one must be wrong, and how do 1 know but both are wrong. Each fays the other is absolutely wrong, and in this they may be both right, however they may be otherwise in every thing beside.

4.1

By this time I began to think myfelf very fafe and happy, under the belief that religion was wholly the effect of a ftrong imagination.—It cannot be denied, but the power of imagination is very extensive; and when allowed to act not only uncontrolled; but even puthed forward to its utmost bounds, by objects calculated to warm, ftrengthen and vivify it, it is not in the leaft ftrange, that those under its influence, should be affected by it, and feel all the wonderful things of which they fpeak.

I fhould have taken a very long and pleafing fleep in this wretched fubterfuge, could I have perfuaded confcience to a flate of quictnefs. If at any time fhe feemed quiet, it was only to obferve the method and courfe I was taking, that being informed fhe might the more powerfully and fuccelsfuly attack me. It was fo in the prefent cafe, and though I would gladly have had her filent, yet fhe went on to reafon with me in the following manner.

" If there are fome counterfeit Chriftians, it is no more a proof that all are fo, than it proves that all the money iffued from our mint is counterfeit, becaufe fome wretched men have been guilty of a breach of the law, in counterfeiting it. If fome things are imaginary, it is no conclufive argument that others are not real. If a man were to take another to be his friend, when he was an enemy, it would not prove he had no friend, or that there were none capable of friendfhip. Suppofe the fable of the dog fwimming acrofs the river with meat, were true; would it prove that no dog ever had a piece of meat, becaufe he let go that which he had, under the influence of *imagination*, that he faw another piece in the bottom of the river?"

"Nor will it prove that experimental religion is an imagination, becaufe fome have imagined that to belong to it, which is no part of it; and because others fancied they were possessed of it, when they were not. It will therefore follow, if there are a thousand proofs of the falfity of experimental religion, the objections you made above cannot be claffed with, or reckoned a part of them .- It cannot be denied but fome things embraced by deifts are also imaginary; they cannot all be true. It cannot be true to fay, the foul is immortal and that it will be annihilated : one or the other must be imaginary or falfe. And if because fome professed Chriftians have imaginary notions, the conclusion must be, there are no truths in their creed; the conclusion must alfo be the fame relative to deifts, fince it is undeniable, that they must have a mixture of imagination in the articles of their creed. On this principle of reasoning neither deifm nor Christianity can be true : scepticism is therefore the only remaining retreat."

"" It is not to be expected, nor proper that religion thould eradicate the imagination from the mind. It has its uses in all stations and in all professions. The poets are allowed to poffefs it; and a proper indulgence of it is thought to be a great ornament to their compolition: nor is it lefs ornamental in painting, and fculpture. It is the life of wonder and admiration; the leader of all new and useful enquiries; and in conjunction with reason, the inventor of many things, which ferve the best purposes of civil life.-And why should Christians be denied the right use of it more than other men !- They use it aright, when it affists them warmly and devoutly to admire God in his works of creation, redemption and providence; when by warm meditation it purfues the plain path of evangelical truth; when it leads them warmly to feel the diffress of others; and when it does not invent any thing in addition to the word of God, or opposite to it."

"But if it fhould fometimes break over its bounds, it can be no proof that it is not uleful within them; or that religion is falfe. It would be bad logic to fiy, fome aftronomers have had wild and unfounded notions of our fyftem; therefore neither they nor others have had any which are well founded. Yet the argument is as good as to fay, fome men have run wild on the fubject of experimental religion; therefore all experimental religion is imaginary. Yet you know, that by this one argument fome infidels attempt to overturn the whole fabrick of Chriftianity."

"And if the Christian religion is false, and deifm true, how is it that the former, has reformed fo many fwearers, liars, drunkards, and other bad members of civil fociety; and caufed them to become good members of a virtuous community; and that the latter has never, had this effect in one instance; but on the contrary, has generally been effectual in promoting licentiousnefs; fo that virtue has declined, and vice increased in all places, in the fame proportion as the principles of true. religion, or those of infidelity have influenced the minds of men. Thoulands of pages of hiftory fufficiently fhew this; and if there is any dependence on the credibility of history, the truth of the observation cannot be denied. If deism be true, and Christianity false, it would therefore feem, that errour is more powerful than truth, to reform vicious habits and make men virtuous."

"Those who are under the government of imagination, feldom imagine the fame thing twice; nor are there fcarcely two whofe imaginations are alike. But on the fubject of real, experimental religion men of all ages, countries, habits, manners and educations, have thought and spoken effentially the fame things. They may have differed in fome uneffential circumstances and modes; but compare the experimental expressions of the most ancient scripture writers, with the most modern; and both with those of experimental men, down through all the fucceeding ages, and you will find no material difference. And if a difference of opinion be admitted, it is to be only recollected, that it has been already proved, that a difference of opinion no more destroys Christianity than deism."

⁴⁴ If the latter be true and the former falle, how is it, that the difciples of one enjoy more happinefs in life and death, than those of the other? Will errour afford more fupport and comfort in the hour of affliction and death than truth? Happinefs is accounted very defirable by all men, and all more or lefs, in fome way, are engaged in the purfuit of it; and if christianity will give a larger share of it than deifm; it must be a benevolent work to fupprefs the one and propagate the other. But as the deifts do the reverse, they are one and all guilty of downright cruelty; even on fupposition the Christian religion is false; and if it be true; no language can paint the cruelty and wickedness of their conduct."

Here I would fain have had confcience filent ; and left me to the enjoyment of my flefh-pleafing religion; but no perfuasions could prevail. She must needs go on and tell me, of the terror and mifery in which Voltaire and most other noted deifts have died; and the calmnefs and fubmiffion, in which real Chriftians have departed this life. She went on to fay, " If deifm should prove true in the end, and you should be a Chriftian in this life; you would eventually lose nothing. A virtuous life is by far the most peaceful; and though the Christian religion requires some felfdenial and mortifications, which are unneceffary on fuppofition of the truth of deifm ; yet these are far less afflicting than the evils, often experienced by deiftical libertines and men of fenfual gratifications : nor does religion deny men the enjoyment of any thing worthy of a rational creature. Indeed the gratifications of those who style themselves men of pleasure, are often unworthy of a brute; and much more unworthy of those who poffefs rational powers. Confequently the Chriftian can fuffer no lofs; but if Christianity should prove true, deifts must suffer an infinite los."

By this time confcience grew very urgent and ferious; and feemed almost as merciles as the thieves, who fell on the unhappy man journeying from Jerusalem to Jericho: I was stripped almost naked of the gaments of infidel unbelief; and left half dead with fear, that the threatenings of the bible would be found true; and was therefore under a fatal miftake. In this fituation I thought fometimes of praying, and at others was quite offended with myfelf, for having no more courage and *philofophic* fortitude, than to liften to the terrors of an intimidated confeience, which had been made cowardly by a *fuperstitious education*; and would never have fpoken a word on the fubject, had the not been *fo* corrupted.

But the more I called the terrors and entreaties of confcience the shackles of education the more bold and remonstrant she became .- She added : "Admitting that men would never have felt fome things wrong, unlefs they had been fo taught by the bible; it will be an argument rather in favor of christianity than against it. It helps to prove the darkness and ignorance of the natural understanding; and the necellity of its being taught in order to know the truth. The mind needs instruction in all other things; and why must the gofpel be froken against, because it informs the understanding of good and evil; and discovers some principles of both, which would never have been known without it ? It would be a perfect fophifm to fay, that the fciences are all false, or imaginary, because the knowledge of them has been communicated by inftructors and books of inftruction. Yet there is as much truth and propriety in the argument, as to fay the Christian religion is false, or imaginary, because some of its doctrines and precepts have been imprinted on the mind by means of the bible : and yet you know, that this is the drift and force of the deiftical argument."

"Infidels will acknowledge there are principles of virtue and vice; things, which in themfelves and relations are right and wrong. If they do not, why do they advocate any principles of law and government? Why do they condemn theft, fraud and falfhood; and approve of honefty and truth? If men are brought up in ignorance of thefe, fo that they neither know their existence nor dictates; it will neither make them falfe nor imaginary, alter their nature, nor change the one inte the other : virtue will be virtue ftiil; and

vice will be the fame. Suppose then, fome men are ignorant by nature and for want of education, of fome of the precepts of the bible; it will not alter the nature and propriety of those precepts; if they were right before, they are now equally fo, though concealed from this class of men: And if these precepts were written on the mind, by means of reading or hearing the fcripture read, this will not alter the nature of them, fo as to turn them into the fbackles of a fuperstitious education ; or make them falle and imaginary. Fruth is truth however it may be taught; and if men will take nothing for truth, but what is innate; they will not only be as ignorant as Hottentots, but as inarticulate as brutes. It must therefore be utterly wrong, to reject religious instruction under the false colour of its being the shackles of education. If undeniable proof is given, that the precepts of the bible are false, it must be drawn from fome other fource. For if men feel themfelves under restraint by being taught those precepts, it no more proves those precepts are wrong, than the just laws of a free and equitable government are proved wrong, because men of rebellious inclinations feel themselves restrained, by being taught the law and penalty they are under, if they carry their inclinations into actual rebellion. If a reftraint which comes by education, is it an evidence that the principles of that education are wrong; it will be the duty of every man to rebel against all principles received by education, in order to do right : If the principles fo brought into the mind are wrong, it must be wrong to follow them; and confequently right to rebel against them. Therefore all scientific men, should rush into the darkness of wilful ignorance; informed men should rebel against all forms of state government; children against family government; truth fhould be difregarded; national and individual faith should be given up; and universal anarchy should be introduced. Nor can any deny these confequences, while they affirm the reftraints of bible precepts falfe, becaufe they have taken place in the mind, by our being educated in them."

"Suppose a particular nation ignorant of its being

an evil, murderoufly to take the life of a fellow creature, —would it not therefore be an evil? It muft either be virtuous or vicious; there is no medium. There may be degrees both of vice and virtue; but there can be no half way line. Suppofe this fame nation fhould have a form of civil government introduced among them, which taught them that murder is an evil, and by this teaching they fhould feel a *refiraint* on their confeiences against the commission of murder; would it follow, that the principles of the restraint, and the reftraint itself are wrong; and to be violated, because they came by education. It muft be fo, if the method is right, by which infidels argue against a Christian education."

" Befides, multitudes have been confeious of wrong, where the bible has never been feen or heard of; and where a Chriftian, or what you call a superstitious education never had the smallest influence. The most virtuous neathens believed many of the leading points of divine revelation. Socrates, Plato and others believed the immortality of the foul; future rewards and punishments; and the necessity of a virtuous life in order to be happy. Although they had fome dark and confused notions, for the want of a direct revelation from God; yet they faw and maintained many of the effential truths of Christianity: and strongly lamented the want of a divine revelation, and hoped the time would come, when God would be fo propitious to men, as to grant fuch a favor. If these great and leading articles of the Christian faith are not true, why have virtuous heathens, who have never been shackled by a priestly education, held them in common with the Chriftians."

"And it is no fmall argument in favor of Christianity, that those who reject its precious doctrines and precepts, are usually such, as live or wish to live voluptuous, fensual and brutilh. Men must first with to live like brutes, before they can bring themselves to believe they shall die like them. Such are well convinced, that as they conduct, they shall be the subjects of the dreadful penalty of God's law, if the law and its penalty are true; and with a design to rid themselves

from their uneafy fears, they clafs themfelves with the filthy fwine, and the brutish dog, because they have an inclination to be ferfual. They call their fenfual inclination by the name of reason; and whatever clashes with it, they pronounce inconfiftent with reafon; and unworthy to be followed. And as repentance and faith, the love and worfhip of God, are opposite to their inclination, they do not hefitate to affirm, that thefe are unreasonable, and to be difregarded. If this fubject be ferioufly examined it will be found, that deifm always flows from an inclination, which is in itfelf brutish and fenfual. If inclination is reason, and reason is to be our law, covenants and oaths, and virtue, and vice must be mere names. All this fome of the freethinkers and libertines of our age affirm; and by fo doing affirm adultery, fornication, fraud, violence, theft, murder, and all other evils to be innocent and right; being authorifed by the law of inclination, or what they call reafon. But few perhaps would appear open advocates of this fystem; but many practice it, and none of them can deny it, unlefs they give up the method, by which they attempt to overturn the plan of Christian falvation."

"In whatever light therefore you view this fubject, it will appear, that right and wrong do exift; and that every man has a confcioufnefs of it more or lefs: nor is it any good objection to this principle, that it is, or may be ftrengthened by a proper education. And the calling it the fhackles of education, is only the artful method of a fenfual unbeliever, to hinder *me* from reproving, and to give full latitude to the leadings of a carnal inclination."

This laft reafoning was to forcible and plain, I could not well deny it. Once more I began to feel, as if it were time to feek for a more perfect knowledge of the way of truth. It feemed dangerous to reft in fuch a ftate; and that it was my duty to look about me, and beftow on the fubject of religion a more ferious and impartial examination. Having for fometime neglected all kinds of worfhip, I refolved on the next Sabbath to attend at the house of God. The refolution was put in practice; and I went hoping for inftruction, but was fadly difappointed.

The preacher told us that all things were unconditionally and eternally decreed; that the infults and malice of the Jews towards Chrift were fo decreed; that they fulfilled the decree of God; but this did not free them from the blame : addreffing the elect he faid, this muft be a very comfortable doctrine.

Out of this fermon I twisted a new cord, with which I bound confcience, and for a long time kept her in a state of confinement. I faid if this fermon be Chriftianity, I will be a deift in spite of you. I can never believe, that God decreed the conduct of the Jews toward Chrift; that he willed the accomplishment of the decree; and confequently willed their conduct; and after all the Jews were as much to blame, as if they had acted freely. It was however pretended, that though they acted under the influence of an immutable and irrefistible decree, they neverthelefs had their choice and acted freely. But this appeared fo much like the old proverb of Hopfon's choice, that or none; that I could as foon believe in the choice and freedom of a piece of clock-work; or that a mill-wheel moves by free choice, when driven round by the impetuous force of water.

It was also pretended, that their criminality did not confift in the action which fulfilled the decree of God; but in doing it on felfifth principles, and in not intending to do his will. But it occurred to me, that their books, Catechifm and Confession of faith faid, God had decreed all things which come to pass; confequently he must have decreed they should not intend to do his will. This act of intention therefore must be as much decreed, and as much according to the decree, as any other act; and if other acts were according to the decrees of God, and those decrees according to his will, this must be equally fo; confequently their intending to oppose God, was doing what he had willed by his decree : and I could not tell, how it could be criminal to do the divine will.

l read alfo in the bible, that all who do the will of God are the brethren, fifters and mother of Chrift. It

F

was likewite written, that Chrift called fome of the Jews the children of the devil. It was indeed very ftrange, how all could do the will cf God by fulfilling his decrees; and yet fome of them be children of the devil : unlefs obedience to God's will or decrees made them refemble the devil. Nor could I fee but Chrift must be brother to the devil's children, if all do the will of God by fulfilling his decrees, and if all who do his will are his brethren .- Yet they maintained that fome would be eternally punifhed. But I could not forbear to alk, whether fuch were to be punished for nothing; or for doing as God had willed in his decrees? And whether if all men do the will of God, and all fuch are the brethren of Chrift, and if fome are finally punished, whether some of Christ's brethren will not be punished? It appeared to me, if doing his will is a crime which calls for eternal punifhment; that men must refift his will in order to be eternally faved. For it was impossible to tell how that doing the divine will, could justly call for things to entirely opposite, as falvation and damnation.

In the courfe of my conversation from time to time, my difputants had observed the ifs and ands I had used refpecting the bible; and began to fufpect mea deift. They charged me with it, and ftrongly tamented over my unhappy ftate. I faid, if elected, I am as happy and fafe as you are; but if reproduted, why fnew me more compassion than the God you worship ! He never had any bowels of mercy toward me; but paffed me and others by, with a non electing decree, long before we had existence. They thought such conversation approached very near blafphemy; and faid it is the mark of a reprobate. I faid, if a reprobate it was never in my power to help it; and if God has paffed me by, with an eternal non electing decree, I ought not to be ashamed to fliew the mark and feal which he has put upon me; unlefs I ought to be ashamed of the work of God. They wept, and I fmiled, and fo we parted.

By this time I was again pretty well confirmed in deifm; and hoped conficience would let me reft in a fate of undiffurbed repofe. 1 noticed in the mean

while, all who were inducted into deifm, foon became extremely well verfed in philosophy. It was my with not to be a ftep behind them. All at once as though favoured with an extraordinary revelation, I grew up into all the wifdom of a very learned philosopher. Chriftians and divines could not ftand before fuch learning and wifdom. I could even affign natural caufes for all events. I faid, when fulphur takes fire in the air, it makes lightning and thunder .- When water exhales from ponds and rivers, and falls back on the earth, it rains.-The fun ftands ftill, and the earth revolves round the fun to make our winter and fummer .--- When the wind comes from the north, it comes from a cold place, and hence it is cold weather; and vice verfa when it blows from the fouth.-God is the foul of the univerfe; he acts all things in all men; infpires and moves the great machine, and us as parts of it : therefore " whatever is, is right."-Matter can think and reason, and the soul of man is nothing but an effential and fubtle oil, impregnated with volatile falt.-- I grew wifer and wifer every day; and could talk fuch learned and great words, that none but my brother philosophers could understand me. I difcourfed on attraction and gravitation, denfation, rarefaction, and exhalation; of projectile, centrifugal, and centripetal force, and many other fuch learned things !!!

But in the midft of my famous attainments, confcience must needs difturb me with her impertinent enquiries. It was in vain to attempt to put her off, she would be heard, and began as follows.

"Has your *philolophy* as many clear and folid proofs of its truth and excellency, as the bible you reject under pretence of the want of evidence? Suppofe it true, is it as good and as well calculated for human happinefs as the gofpel? Is there any thing in the doctrine of fecond caufes by which the first caufe is neceffarily excluded; or which any way oppofes the gofpel, when both are properly understood? Would you reject the gofpel, if you were not confcious that your life is such, you must inevitably fall under the curfe of its precepts? Would you with to die like a brute, and be like ene

after death, if you did not wish to live like one? Suppofe you could refolve all events under fecond caufes, would you wish to reject the first ? i. e. be an atheist rather than a christian? Are there not many things; which can no more be accounted for on the principle of fecond causes, than the mysteries of the Christian religion can be explained, and brought down to a level with the human understanding? And is it wifdom to reft fatisfied with a creed thus formed, when the Chriftian creed is rejected, with no greater difficulty attending it? It will be well to confider alfo, it is not in the leaft probable, that a righteous and all-feeing God will fit an idle fpectator of the black and daring crimes of wretched and offending men, and never call them to an account. Virtuous heathens did not believe it. though not favored with the bible as you are; and if you had it not, there would be no just reason to conclude, that the great Creator has formed rational creatures, and yet takes no cognizance of their actions. But confidering you have the bible, and fo many undeniable proofs of its authenticity, there must be an inconceivable hazard, to reft your eternal all on the fuppofition of fecond caufes, and fo think of utterly excluding the gofpel."

I was now under fome fear, confcience would drive me from my beloved retreat, that my fame as a philofopher would be loft; and fhould be ridiculed by all those who had efteemed me as a master of deiftical mysteries. My anger was kindled against my troublefome bosom companion, I sternly bid her hold her peace, and difturb me no more. Obedient to my command fhe retired like a faithful centinel, who had feen the enemy approaching and given the alarm; but was ordered off his post by the treacherous commander, who had bafely determined to give it up into the hands of the enemy. To revenge the trouble fhe had given, I beat her unmercifully with what I called the abfurdity of the doctrine taught me in my childhood ; I ftopped her mouth with the immorality of religious professors, blinded her with mysteries, clothed her in doubts and feeptical enquiries; bound her with unbelief; fhamed

her with pride; and to complete her captivity and my own deiftical liberty, I went as far in wickednefs and routhful vanity, as my fituation and circumftances would permit. Although I retained a regard for what was called fober truth, and endeavoured to avoid thofe evils, which by men were accounted difgraceful; yet leved, and as far as poffible practiced the *fulbionable* vices. Profane fwearing and blafpheming the name by which Chriftians are called, were evils to which I was greatly addicted. At first confcience attempted to reprove and prevent me; but by often repeating the treatment above deferibed, fhe fubmitted for fome time, to allow me to enjoy my new religion undiffurbed.

I could foon fwear without remorfe, join in what is politely called jefting (or what fhould rather be termed fashionable lying,) make myself merry with my gay companions; and fport with all facred things with a freedom and dexterity uncommon to my years. I did not hefitate to call Chrift an impostor and his religion a delusion. My mouth was ever full of fcurrility against the perfon and character of Chrift, his gofpel and profeffed followers. Every professor of religion I called a hypocrite, and held it as a principle, that fuch fhou'd be eyed with greater sufpicion than any other men. It was my buinefs to fearch out their faults and magnify them ; to convert infirmities into intentional and daring fins; to increase the mote to a mountain; and where no evil was to be feen, to be jealous there was fome at heart, though they were artful enough to conceal it. In fhort, I was like the character defcribed by the prophet, who eat of the fins of God's people as they eat bread. I totally neglected the fludy of the fcriptures, and grew paffionately fond of reading novels and romances : In my view no book was fo worthlefs as the bible. It was painful to hear it read, and if the name of Jefus was called by others in reading it, my heart rofe in fuch contempt of it, I could hardly refrain from blafpheming. All kinds of worship were tedious and burdensome. If I fometimes went to publick worship, if was more to fee and be feen, than any thing befide;

E 2

and that I might meet my merry companions, and make the intermitions, teafons of *frolick* and *ridicule*.

I began now to think mylelf certain of bappinels ;in the high road thither, and almost ready to enter on the poffetion-I congratulated myfelf for my happy escape from the flackles of a superstitions education - Being let go I went to my own company; expecting full cups of pleafure among my new fraternity. We tried the pleafares within our reach, but thefe foon cloyed the appetite, and left it fickly, faint, and diffrefied. No object attained afforded the wifhed for fatisfaction; those at a diffance promifed much, but were fure to difappoint and diffrefs me. They were like bubbles tinged with the colours of the rain-bow, which are no fooner touched, than they break and difappear. I was like the fifh drawn from its native element, and caft on the dry earth; galping and ftruggling in the agonies of death, amidft the furrounding air.

This lack of happiness however I imputed to the want of means, and lamented the being fo defititute of wordly riches; which cut me off from that extensive circle of pleafure, and height of honor, which feemed neceffary to the enjoyment of real happinefs. On ohferving the exalted, and fuppofed happy fituation of others, and comparing it with my own; envy tortured me; diffionefty tempted me; rage and defpair affailed me; and I was miferably torn and tormented with the conflicting pations of the human breaft .- Could riches have been my lot, pleasure and honour should have united to turn this world into a Paradife. I could hardly refrain from curfing God, for making fuch an unequal diffribution of riches; and effectally for having denied me the means of happinefs. At times I doubted if there could be a God who governed the world; feeing a few only had been fingled out and curiched with the means of happiness; and by far the greatest number left in narrow circumftances, or a ftate of penury.

While pouring forth bitter lamentations, and making myfelf extremely unhappy with the define of riches, and the defpair of obtaining them; was one day walking in a pleafant grove, and feeing a rich epicure with whom I was well acquainted, and hearing him fpeak in an indiffinet and low voice; drew a little nearer unperceived, with a full expectation of hearing him exult in the *bappinefs* he enjoyed. But to my utter aftonifhment and difappointment, he was lamenting in bitternefs and tears his mifery and *want* of happinefs.

"I began my career (faid he) when my mind was young and volatile; and nothing was denied me for the gratification of my pleafurable appetites. I feafted on the most delicious meats; drank the richest wine; listened to the most melodious and delightful music; gazed and feasted my appetite on the most exquisite beauties; gratified myself in all the fashionable amusements; -at theatres, affemblies and gambling tables; in the circle of the gay was made merry with diverting converfation : clad in the fineft and richeft apparel ; had a fplendid equipage; furrounded with numerous attendants and fervants; and courted and flattered by the great. (See 2d. Chap. Eccl.). But from all thefe fcenes I have retired with fatiety and difguft. Had they been only as bubbles and fhadows, they would have caufed lefs unhappinefs : but alas ! they have proved like the piercings of a drawn fword; or the ftinging of a venomous adder. My manner of life has filled my body with crude humors, and I already groan under feveral fettled and chronic complaints : nor are my affociates lefs afflicted. They are fwollen by dropfies, crippled with gouts and rheumatifms, or corroded and eaten up alive, like an impious Herod. The very beafts are far happier than man. They are exposed to fewer difeates and lefs pain ; they eat the fimple food of nature without engendering a lengthy train of painful difeafes; and then lie down in quietness with no tormenting fear of an endle's hereafter.—O how much I dread left this fhould be found a truth. I have long attempted to deny my immortality, and accountability to God ; and have wifned to die like a beaft. But why thefe faculties to much fuperior to brutes, and fo different from theirs, if I am to die and be like them ' On this fuppolition they can aniwer no valuable end. They do little elfe but fearch after and open new fcenes to

difappoint and pain me; or furnish fuch reflections of future accountability as are beyond the power of defeription. If immortality is not a principle of my nature, why do I find in myfelf and others, an almost conftant rifing wifh, to perpetuate my name forever ! Or how is it, that my contemplative faculties, can take an almost boundless range through the immensity of fpace! The diftant fun or the far more diftant stars are left far, far behind, while they wing their way and contemplate on other funs and other worlds! Can mere clods of earth have fuch boundlefs withes, and fuch extensive range of thought! And will they all expire and go out in eternal darknefs, with the d fiolution of this fhort lived tenement of clay ! Something within whilpers immortality! The brutes feem fatisfied with their meals; but fomething within me will never be fatisfied ! If I am only compounded of the elements, why am I not happy when nature is fupplied ! When my body is full fed and at perfect eafe, fomething within me is still as unfatissied as before, and cries aloud for happinefs ! The forcbodings of judgment and future accountability, fill me with fuch terror and guilt, and fo deeply feize me, that in the midft of my revels and wine, I am like trembling Belfhazzar, when the hand writing appeared on the wall."

I could no longer forbear expressing my furprize, that he thould appear fo wretched and miferable, with the poffeffion of fuch means of happinefs. "Alas! (continued he) they are the occasions of mifery; they have been perverted into a curfe. What fhould have been given to the poor and needy, and have made the heart of the widow and orphan fing for joy, has been wickedly confumed on my lufts. The beggar has lain at my gate, and been refused the crumbs of my table; and my dogs as if more merciful than their mafter, have compationately licked his painful and putrid wounds; while I was rioting in luxury, and have brought on the difeafes, which follow intemperance, till my foul abhors delicious meats; and all the pleafures of fenfe; and all within me feems prepared only for painful fenfibility."

It appears (faid I) that you are only overtaken with a hypochondrical affection; and if you will but divert yourfelf with merry company, refift and throw off your prefent gloom, a cure will be fpeedily effected. The immortality of the foul is only a *fable* invented by defigning *priefls*, that they may *fleece* the ignorant and keep them in awe. For philosophers are univerfally agreed, that thinking and reafoning are the properties of matter; and, that this is fully proved, by obferving that these faculties always decay with the body.

"So (replied he) I have endeavored to think; but am more and more diffatisfied with it. For I find many able philosophers both ancient and modern, heathen and Chriftian, have argued for immortality; and their arguments are fo weighty and appear fo reafonable, I know not any way to gainfay and refift them. It is certain thinking and reafoning are no difcovered properties of matter; nor will it help the caule to fay, matter has properties yet undiscovered, unlefs it can be proved, that fome of those undifcovered properties are thought and reason. And there are no greater mysteries and difficulties in believing the immortality of the foul, than in believing mere matter can think and reafon. A thousand experiments prove, that matter cannot move itfelf however organized, and reafon being far more excellent than motion, there can be no just reasons to imagine it capable of one, while it is incapable of the other. Nor do the faculties always decay with the body, but often continue bright and active, when it lies nearly in ruins. . Members have been taken from the body, and even part of the brain removed,* without destroying these faculties. And fuppose they fometimes feem to decay, it is no more than what fhould be expected; feeing the foul while united with the body, has no other way to difcover its powers and actions, than through the medium of the bodily organs: and if these are deranged or difordered, it will render imperfect and difordered the appearance

* See the 4th vol. of the Memoirs, of the Literary Philosophical Society of Manchester - a paper by Dr. Ferrier. of thole powers and actions. Like a difordered flute though blowed in by the fame artift, and in the fame manner, yet affords a very imperfect and unharmonious found, by reafon of the derangement of its organical flucture. When all thefe things are weighed, I am filled with fearful apprehenfions of the truth of the fcriptures : of all things, this is my greateft dread. I have labored to believe the whole is falfe; and at intervals have made myfelf eafy with the belief; but in fpite of every argument and effort, have been repeatedly alarmed, and fhould they prove true, am fully perfuaded, my life has been fuch, I fhould fall under the weight and terror of all their dreadful denunciations."

I was indeed much difappointed, relative to the happinefs which I had fancied, was enjoyed in the pleafures of fenfe. But after all believed it might be enjoyed in the poffeffion of riches. It was not in my power to make the trial, nor did I know how to obtain the knowledge. My anxiety daily encreafed, and many ways were fought to learn the interesting fecret. In deep fludy on the fubject I was one day walking, and heard from a house at a little distance, a tone of lamentation and forrow. I haftily entered, and faw a man apparently on the brink of the grave, and in the utmost agony of mind; and was amazed to hear him fay—" When I let out in the world, it was with a fixed refolution to be rich. No method which could efcape the eye of the law was left untried. I defrauded the poor of their right, and took every possible advantage of the needy. No toil or labor was spared. My wealth was foon greatly increased, and field added to field, and house to house, merchandize, gold and filver were multiplied. I often promifed myfelf happinefs by arriving at fuch and fuch poffeffions. But was always difappointed, and not only deftitute of the promised enjoyment, but as anxious and distressed for more as ever.-My covetoufnefs increased with my riches. The poor were turned away empty from my door, and I was deaf to the entreaties of the fatherlefs and the widow. I had fuch a fear of coming to want, as to deprive myfelf and family of the comforts of life. my nights were fleeplefs, and days filled up with anziety and diffrefs. And now on the verge of eternity my frauds, injuffice, violence, oppreffion, covetoufnefs and love of money, flare me in the face and fill me with inexpreffible terror. O that I was ever fo in love with gold, as to neglect the worfhip of God in my houfe; that my children fhould have been brought up without prayer and the fear of God; that fecret devotion fhould have been flighted; the word of God paffed unkeeded by; and all the concerns of my foul diffegarded, for the perifhing treafures of this world! I was unhappy in the poffeffion of them; but now more fo, when I fee the vanity of them, and am called to leave them forever!"

You thould (faid I) have obtained your riches by honeft industry; been kind to the poor; been frugal and temperate; enjoyed the good of your labors, and you would have been happy .- But the poor man could ipeak no more ! A friend of his ftanding by, replied ; "No, no, happinels does not flow from riches. My father left me a moderate fortune; fince then my honeft industry has been increasing it; and for some years I have been in (what are called) independant circumstances. Kindness to the poor and frugality have marked all my fteps; but I am ftill unhappy. There is an aching void within, the world can never fill. When trials and troubles come upon me, I find the want of a proper temper of mind to meet them, and turn them to my own advantage. Death terrifies me; and when I think of leaving all which I hold dear, my beft enjoyments are at once destroyed. And if the bible is true, I am unprepared for futurity; and yet am daily purfued with fear of its being true. There are fo many evidences of its truth arifing from its prophecies, miracles, pure morality; and the power it has had in reforming the vicious, and giving happines to its believers in life and death, I know not how to gainfay them; though my inclinations have long led me to with it falfe, and to treat it as fuch."

These things forcibly impressed my mind, and half perfuaded me no longer to difbelieve. But as there was

one fource of worldly happiness yet unexamined, I refolved to make fome further difcoveries, before I renounced a fystem, which was fo agreeable to the propenfity of my heart. The honor of the world therefore next demanded my attention. To make the defired difcoveries, I had recourse to hiftory. In turning over the pages of ancient and modern hiftory, the picture of human honor and greatnefs, did not appear as fancy had drawn it in my own mind. It was apparent, those feated on thrones of power and honor, were fubject to envy and detraction. The historic volumes of Affyria, Greece and Rome, give us the black and fulldrawn picture of human mifery- and wretchednefs; rather than any thing which deferves the name of happinefs. The bonored Alexander cries like a puling child for the conquest of another world. The famous Pompey is treacheroufly murdered on the Egyptian fhores ; and denied a peaceful grave .- From the highest pinacles of honor many fell into the lowest state of infamy and difgrace. And the higher they role in honor, the more certain they were to fall, and the more deep and aggrevating their ruin .- An immortal Columbus must die in ignominy and chains. Multitudes who waded to the throne of honor through feas of blood, have paid the momentary enjoyment with the price of their own. Honor feems at best but a shadow, and dies with the opening day. For a while men of honor are flattered, which ufually puffs them up with pride; and if they are able to retain their power, they often become oppreffive and cruel, and are hated of all men; and if they lofe their power, their former flatteries and pride only ferve to make their lofs the more intollerable.

Having now examined all the fources of worldly happinets, and found them dry and barren, my way was hedged up, and I was undetermined what courfe to take. I found myfelf in the midft of a wide world, with many wants and nothing to fatisfy them; with many trials and no fuitable temper to meet them; with many fears and nothing to allay them; with many wounds and nothing to heal them; and with many burdens and no one to bear them. Nor was I alone Others were in the fame diftrefs and uttered the fame complaints.

In this flate I often murmured against God, for creating creatures capable of fuch vaft enjoyments, and denying them all means of happinefs. As murmuring against God did not alleviate, but rather heightened my diftress, I ventured on the very confines of atheism; and attempted to think it more confiftent to believe there was no God, than, that any being of the nature and perfections which I had hitherto afcribed to God, could create beings only to be miferable. But reflecting on the order and harmony of the univerfe, and that chance had never produced thefe; or any thing either animate or inanimate; rational or irrational; that chance (if it existed) could not produce itself; and that other things could not be produced without a caufe; it was too much to take fuch a leap into the darknefs of chance and atheifm, without at leaft as good evidence of the truth of them, as there was of the reverse. These dreams were therefore short, and followed by keen and diffreffing fears : I would have been any thing rather than a rational creature.

In the midft of these reflections I took up an old book, which had long lain by me unread, and met with the account of a man, who had been excellively rich; but was fuddenly ftripped of all his poffeffions ;- of a numerous family of children; deprived of his health; and fmitten with one of the most painful and loathfome difeafes; and to compleat his misfortunes his wife turned against him, and bid him defert his only hope and refuge; and his intimate friends and advifers cenfured him, and labored to prove him a wicked man. But furrounded and preffed down with these troubles, he appeared perfectly calm and fubmiffive. This feemed almost incredible, but I could not fay, or prove it was not true. I conjectured he might have been a philosopher, and tried myfelf to be one. But my refolutions and philosophy gave me neither patience nor contentment. I was unhappy still. In this frame of mind I was travelling, and called in the dusk of the evening at a cotrage for lodgings. Having obtained leave to ftay, afk-

ed for fome fupper, but was told they had no kind of provisions to eat. It was a time of general fcarcity and diffrefs among the poor. The old man was just recovering from a dangerous illnefs. They had no one to care or provide for them; and yet they appeared. cheerful and happy. When I arofe in the morning from my hard and fcanty couch, my feet were fo fwollen by travelling the day before, I could not put on my fhoes. I bought a pair of indian floes, paid for my lodging, and the old woman with a great deal of thankfulnefs spake of the care of God, in providing something to buy a little bread. Not understanding the language, I took my leave and departed. These things often paffed my mind; and I was half convinced, there might be fuch a thing as contentment. Some years after, when I had learned the way of true happine/s at the fchool of Chrift, I called on them again, and having learned the fame language, found out the interesting fecret of their cheerfulness in poverty.

Some months after this a letter from a brother who lived at a diftance, [and as I fuppofed had been as deiftical as myfelf] informed me he had found the infufficiency and vanity of earthly enjoyments; and had been led to embrace the gofpel as a fyftem of truth, happinefs, and falvation; and ferioufly advifed me to do the fame.

O how it pierced me ! Muft I own the chriftian religion true after all ? And be faved by him whofe name I have fo often defpifed and blafphemed ? Deifm now appeared more doubtful than ever, and my fears of future accountability were greatly ftrengthened. I could but own, that vice and virtue were empty and unmeaning words, if there were no rewards and punifhments in futurity. Becaufe on earth the vicious are often profpered, and the virtuous afflicted; and the votaries of vice become the oppreffors, and tormentors of the virtuous. " Do we not find, in the prefent flate, the higheft degree of goodnefs is, in fome cafes, attended with the greateft" afflictions. " So we fee that virtue in the present life is not its own reward, which infers the neceffity of a future reward in the life to come.",

" Nor is the permifion of perfecution or tyramny, by which the best of mankind always fuffer the most feverely, while wickedness reigns triumphant, at all reconcilable with the goodness of the universal governor, upon any other footing but that of a future flate," in which the fufferings of the innocent shall be rewarded. "When an Alexander or a Cæfar is let loofe upon his fellow-creatures, when he pours defolation like a deluge, over one fide of the globe, and plunges one half of the human species into a fea of their own blood, what must be the whole amount of the calamity fuffer. ed by millions, involved in the various woes of war, of which the greater number must be of the tender fex, and helplefs age! What must be the terror of those who dread the hour when the mercilefs favage, habituated to scenes of cruelty, will give orders to his hellhounds to begin the general maffacte? What the carnage when it is begun ? Men flaughtered in heaps in the ftreets and fields; women ravished and murdered bcfore their husband's faces; children dashed against the walls in the fight of their parents; cities wrapped in flames; the flouts of the conquerors; the groans of the dying; the ghaftly vifages of the dead; univerfal horror, mifery and defolation. All to gain a fpot of ground, an ufelefs addition of revenue, or even the vifionary fatisfaction of a founding name, to fwell the pride of a wretched worm, who will himfelf quickly fink among the heaps his fury has made, himfelf a prey to the univerfal leveler of mankind. And what is all hiftory full of, but fuch horrid fcenes as thefe ? Has not ambition or fuperstition fet mankind, in all ages and nations, in arms one against another, turned this world into a general fhambles, and fattened every foil with flaughtered. thousands ?"

"The blood thirsty inquisitor, who has grown grey in the fervice of the Mother of abominations, who has long made it his boast, that none of her priests has brought fo many victims to her horrid altars as himself: the venerable butcher fits on his bench. The helplefs innocent is brought bound from his dungeon, where no voice of comfort is heard, no friendly eye glances

compatition, where damp and ftench, perpetual darkneis and horrid filence reign, except when broken by the echo of his groans; Where months and years have been languished out in want, of all that nature requires; an outcast from family, from friends, from ease and affluence, and a pleafant habitation, from the bleffed light of the world. He kneels; he weeps; he begs for pity. He fues for mercy by the love of God, and by the bowels of humanity. Already cruelly exercifed by torture, nature fhudders at the thought of repeating the dreadful fufferings, under which he had almost funk before. He protefts his innocence. He calls heaven to witnefs for him; and implores the divine power to touch the flinty heart, which all his cries and tears could not move. The unfeeling monfter talks of herefy, and profanation of his curfed fuperstition. His furious zeal for prieftly power, and worldly church, ftops his ear against the melting voice of a fellow creature prostrate at his feet. And the terror necessary to be kept up among the blind votaries, renders cruelty a proper instrument of religious flavery. The dumb executioners strip him of his rags;-the bloody whip and hifting pincers tear the quivering flefh from the bones; --- the ropes are extended; the wheels are driven round;-the pullies rife him to the roof; the finews crack; the joints are torn afunder; the pavement fwims in blood; and the hardened minister of infernal fury fits unmoved. His heart has long been fteeled against compassion. He listens to the groans, he views the ftrong convulfive pangs, when nature fhrinks and ftruggles, and agonizing pain rages in every pore.

He counts the heart-rending fhrieks of a fellow-creature in torment, and enjoys his anguifh with the calmnefs of one who views a philofophical entertainment! The wretched victim expires before him. He feels no movement but of vexation, at being deprived of his prey before he had fufficiently glutted his fury. He rifes; no thunder roars; no lightning blafts him. He goes on to fill up the meafure of his wickednefs, he lives out his days in luxury; goes down to the grave gorged with the blood of the innocent; nor does the earth caft up his carcafe."

Can any one think fuch fcenes would be fuffered to be acted in a world, at the head of which fits enthroned in fupreme majefty, a Being of infinite goodnets and perfect juffice, who has only to give his word, and fuch monfters would be inftantly driven by his thunder to the centre; can any one think that fuch proceedings would be fuffered to pafs unpunifhed, if there was not a life to come, a day appointed for rewarding every man according to his works ?"

Thefe and many like reflections came home with power to my heart. It was difficult to refuse affent; and terrible to think of yielding. In this state of diftrefs I laid hold on a book called "The Age of Reafon," hoping to find fomething to remove my objections and quiet my fears : but was greatly difappointed. It was fo fourrilous, ignorant and contradictory; that it rather led me to believe, than doubt the truth of fcripture. One conceffion of the author feemed enough to undermine and deftroy his whole scheme of argument; he confessed Chrift was a moral man. If fo, he was a man of truth; for lying is one of the most difgraceful breaches of morality. And if he fpake true, he was really the Son of God, and what he fpake was divine revelation. For he claimed this character to himfelf, and to what he fpake. It was therefore certain, the author must either retract the character he had given Chrift, call and prove him immoral, or renounce his bombast against the bible, and own it the written word of God. After carefully reading it, I laid it by, with a refolution once more to read the bible impartially, and with ferious care. When this was done, many objections and supposed contradictions disappeared. And although every thing at first did not look quite plain : yet it gradually grew more clear; and even at that time was led rather to fuspect my own want of accuracy and penetration, than the truth and confiftency of the writers.

A fermon I heard about this time against deifm; and a fecond letter from my brother, increased my convic- \mathbf{F}_{2} tion of the fophiftry of deifm, and of the truth of the gofpel. I had furrounded and fortified myfelf with a variety of objections; but now thought it time to look over and examine them. That this might be done with more fatisfaction to myfelf, I confidered them one by one; carefully obferving the ftrength of the caufe on both fides. When this was done, I could no longer make deifm a place of retreat.

In the mean while I reflected, and reafoned as follows.

From my first entrance on a deistical course, it had been a favorite opinion, that the book of creation was every way sufficient to afford men all necessary knowledge of the Deity, and all other points connected with their happines, and that the *light of reason* was sufficient, to enable them to read it understandingly.

On carefully examining this fource of argument, I faw no reafon to contradict the apostle, where he affirms the eternal power and God-Lead of the Creator are clearly seen in the things created; yet faw the necessity and utility of an immediate revelation from God. For before the gofpel was published, all was doubt and uncertainty in the heathen world. The best and most enlightened of them were involved in doubts refpecting; many things, which even they thought necessary to be known, and which the gofpel now reveals. If this were the flate of the most enlightened, what doubts and uncertainty must have bovered over the minds of the vulgar! And if we have the united judgment of the most enlightened and virtuous heathens, of the importance of an immediate revelation from God; and if that book which claims to be fuch a revelation, does reveal the very fubjects they fo ftrongly wished to be affured of, it must be a strong evidence in favor of the utility of it, and that it is from God.

There notions of morality were very dark, confufed, contradictory, and inconfiftent. Many of them "called evil good, and good evil; they put darknefs for light, and light for darknefs. And what of moral duty they did know, they had not power to enforce it on the common people, who in those times, were extremely ignorant."

"That all virtue confifted in pleafure; that it was perfectly right for men to gratify every inclination and paffion of their fouls and bodies, was the doctrine of Epicurus and his difciples. And, hence in the opinion of these moralists, revenge, felfishness, intemperance, and debauchery were no crimes; for, by indulging themfelves in these things, they only gratified their inclinations, and enjoyed the pleafures for which they were made."

Freetbinking, and freeacting libertines may be pleafed with fuch a fyftem of morality. Yet no man who compares the unhappy flate of things which exifted where those doctrines prevailed, with the flate of those nations where the gospel had its influence; [if he has not given himfelf up to brutish infensibility,] but must confess those fystems false; and the necessfity and utility of a revealed fystem of morality.

And the doctrines of Zeno the celebrated founder of the *Stoic Philofophy*, if examined it will be found little better. "They taught," "that a wife man ought never to be influenced by favors, nor ever to pardon an offence; that it is an argument of weaknefs and folly to be foftened by fentiments of compaffion; and that a truly manly character is equally inacceffible to entreaties and prayers."—But all thefe defects I found fupplied by the gotpel; and hence could but acknowledge the neceffity and utility of it

I found that the book of creation did not teach repentance, or give any affurance of pardonon condition I did repent, but it was certain repentance was neceffary for I had transgreffed the *law of reason*: [to fay nothing of that of the bible] and it was equally certain I could not be happy unforgiven.—Nor did the book of creation give any knowledge of a Redeemer. And yet an atonement had been supported by the practice of all nations and ages, in their facrifices. It also appeared, one was absolutely needed. Suppose man had been only placed under what deifts term the *law of reason*; that he was under obligation to his lawgiver perfectly to obey; and

that he had tranfgreffed it; I could not fee, that any after obedience or repentance on his part, could make amends for the transgreffion; or how he could be abfolved and made happy without an atonement ; unlefs I entirely renounced the dignity, propriety ard neceffity of the law of reafon. The book of creation was equally wanting in teaching the whole moral duty of man. " The beft philosophers and moralists among the heathen, acknowledged their ignorance, in fome points of duty. They were not even agreed among themfelves, what, in many inftances, was virtue and vice. Varro, an ancient philofopher, obferves, that among the great men of the heathen world, there were not lefs than two hundred and eighty opinions concerning that one question, what was the chief good, or final happines of man." Nor was the book of creation lefs defective in revealing the whole moral character of God. For the wife and penetrating philosophers of Greece and Rome, who had profefied thoroughly to read it, made "Their Jupiter a debauchee; Venus a proftitute, Juno, a fcold; Hercules, a fwaggerer; Mars, a braggadocia; Neptune, a profane, Sea captain; and Bacchus, a drunkard. These are high charges, but they are supported by the hiftory of the heathen gods, written by Homer, Virgil, and other ancient poets." Hence those well known lines of Mr. Pope.

"Gods partial, changeful, paffionate, unjuft, Whofe attributes were rage, revenge, and luft; Such as the fouls of cowards might receive, And formed like tyrants, tyrants would believe."

Alfo to fay the beft, the boafted book of creation left the doctrine of immortality in a ftate of very great uncertainty. But on examining the bible, I found thefe important doctrines were all made fufficiently clear; and from hence faw, that whatever might be gained from the book of creation, it would not fupercede the ufe of a revelation; but fuch a revelation was ufeful and neceffary.

With me it had also been a favorite objection to the truth of the bible, that it represented God as having in fome inftances commanded and patronized wars. I enquired the juffice of fuch a proceeding; and "what innocent women and children, and finiling infants had done" to deferve fuch treatment.

Admitting the bible to be falfe, it was plain thatwars, famine and peftilence, had taken place under the fuperintendance of God; and confequently he was as liable to the charge of injuffice, on the fuppofed truth of deifm as on that of Christianity. These same questions and arguments might be retorted on them, which they oppose to the gospel. For if it is really unjust for God to deal thus with his creatures; it is as unjust if the bible is falfe, as if it is true : unlefs they can prove; that the making these transactions the subject of history, fo reverfed their nature, as to make that wrong, which unrecorded would have been just and right. And if it is right for God to take the life of his creatures, it must be equally right for him to to choose the time and manner of doing it. But if it is wrong, then he may as fitly be charged with injustice, when men die with difeafe or old age. They must therefore deny the principle or renounce the charge brought against the gospel; and if they own the principle, they must also own the right of God to choose the time and manner of executing it; by which they yield the point.

About this time I read Newton on the prophecies. It did much toward convincing me of their truth. It was evident many of the predictions had been fulfilled. No one was more confpicuous than that concerning the difperfion of the Jews, recorded in the 28th chapter of Deuteronomy. Those too concerning the cities of Babylon and Jerufalem, were clear and undeniable. I was alfo ftruck with the truth of prophecy, by comparing those of the old teftament, concerning Christ, with their exact accomplifhment in the new.

As it refpects the first of these prophesies here named, it must be evident to every impartial enquirerafter truth, if Moses had lived in the present age, he could not give a more exact history of the Jews, than he did in that prophecy. When I was *formerly* convinced by the evidence which arose from prophecy, I had joined the opinion of the unbelieving Porphery, and labored with him to believe, that what was called the prediction of the event, was not fo, but written after the event took place. But this I was not then able to prove; nor had any one done it, who had made the infidel affertion. If the thing afferted had been true, it certainly admitted of proof; for thofe who wifhed to believe it, would as certainly have proved it, had it been in their power. But as none of them had done more than to affert, what they had not even attempted to fupport by good evidence, I juftly concluded they were defitute of that evidence, and confequently now believed the propheeies poffeffed the character given them by the bible.

After the most ferious investigation of the fubject, I could find no method by which it could even be made probable, nor yet possible, to invent and spread among mankind a fet of books, which contained, what they claimed to be predictions of future events; and make those among whom they were fpread, believe, that they were predictions, when it was notorious that those very events had taken place. And when these fame books alfo, claimed the character of the ftanding law of the nation; and affirmed they had all along poffeffed, known, and been governed by them; and appealed to their knowledge for the truth of flanding monuments, and the observance of institutions in memory of events; and yet impose on their understandings, so as to cause them to be received as genuine and authentic records, when they had never feen or heard of fuch predictions till. after the events; had never known and been governed by fuch Laws; and had never feen fuch monuments, or observed fuch institutions. It required more faith to believe all this, than to believe the truth of prophecy; and confequently the truth of the gospel. As much as I had ridiculed miracles, I found myfelf obliged to, believe a greater miracle than any recorded in the bible, if I continued to believe all the above abfurdities, in order to reject the truth of prophecy. And as much as I had charged Chriftians with credulity, weaknefs and ignorance; it was now evident who had been the greateft votary to credulity. I could by no means conicnt to believe myfelf capable of being io impofed on, as thousands must have been if prophecy were not true. And it appeared too symptomatic of a vain and foolish mind, to arrogate more differnment, than all those who lived at the time and place when these things were introduced into the world, and could and would have detected them had they been falfe. Nor were there any to be found among the *whole generation of infidels*, who were willing to confess themselves undifferning enough, to be thus imposed on : and yet they had the *laughable vanity* of pretending an ability to discover many hundred years afterward, what thousands of the most learned and wife could not do, at the very time and place when the things transpired.

Thefe are but a fummary of the views and arguments, which then occupied my mind. They wrought conviction, and led me to examine the miracles recorded in fcripture, which had been treated with as much contempt as prophecy.

It was apparent, many of them were performed in publick, before wife and ignorant; friends and foes; many of whom wished and labored to prove them false. They had penetration enough to have done it, had they been fo. But they were never able to do it; otherwife they would have charged the imposture on the apostles, and put a ftop at once to the fpread of error, inftead of threatening, imprifoning, beating, and killing them. It is a fure fign men have nothing better, when they lay hold on fuch methods of violence. But had thefe miracles been a cheat, they could have had fomething better; and one undeniable evidence that they were impoftures, would have outweighed all their infults and rage. But we have not a fingle fentence either from facred or profane hiftory, which proves even in the most indirect manner, that these miracles were ever discovered to be a fraud. And who can be exculpated from the charge of vanity, if he pretends at this time and place, to know more of the fubject, than the multitudes who heard, faw, felt, and enquired for themfelves ? If they bore the infpection of proud and learned philofophers, infiduous and jealous priefts, who were prefent to examine with a *jaundiced* eye, and with no other defign than to prove them falle; who fhall have the *prefumptuous vanity*, to pretend to more wifdom than all of them, and pronounce them *juggle* and *impefture*, when those who were prefent, were obliged to confefs a notable work had been done, and to prevent its further influence, forbade the apoftles to fpeak any more in the name of Chrift.

Nor is it a trifling evidence in favor of golpel miracles, that they were not pretended to be wrought to fatisfy the purposes of private ambition; or to promote an individual and felfish interest; but to establish a system of good will towards all men; and many of them exerted their benevolence not only on the fouls, but also on the bodies of men. It is too evident to be denied, that Chrift nor his apoftles never gained, or proposed to gain to themfelves any temporal advantage by their miracles and preaching. But the reverfe is evident. Confequently benevolence must have been their foundation. And if theirs are compared with the pretended miracles of others, it will be found not only that the latter have been often proved to be frauds; but that they are wholly wanting in the benevolence, which give those of Moses, Christ, and his apostles the manifeft stamp of divinity. If what is here faid is therefore carefully confidered, and properly traced into all its parts, it will deprive deifts of the advantage they have unjustly taken, of attempting to invalidate the miracles of scripture, by opposing to them the cheats of impostors.

I went on next to examine the qualifications and credibility of the gofpel witneffes. After the moft ferious enquiry the following things were apparent. Their number was fufficient to establish any fact.— They could not be *knaves*, for according to the known custom of fuch, they neither could nor did propose to themfelves, either the pleasures, riches, or honors of the world; but fat out and continued under the certain expectation of the reverse.—They could not be *infane*, for they reasoned and conducted at all times like men in the right use of their fenses.—They could not be *fools*, for they always spake like men of wildom; confounded and put to illence philosophers and priests.-They could not be deceived, for they teftified what they had feen and heard. And nothing could be produced to prove them not as capable of rightly judging from objects of fense as any other men .- It could not be faid they were credulous; for there is much evidence of the contrary .- They went forth against the power of the Jews and Gentiles; against confirmed habits; deep rooted prejudices; interested and prevailing cuftoms; national laws and edicts; jealous kings and civil magistrates; and a rabble of brutish men, set on by interested priefts and wicked philosophers : yet they triumphed over all; over death and the fear of dying; and with an unexampled patience in all their fufferings, carried their victorious gofpel into all the world. If they were not engaged in the caufe of truth, what reafon can be given, why a few should gain such an exalted triumph over thousands; the illiterate triumph over the learned; weakness rife fuperior to strength, and the worst of hypocrites; the most raving mad-men; or the most downright fools, should nevertheless discover more pure honefty and integrity, more regularity and calmnefs, or more wifdom and prudence than all other men

Their enemies put them to death under various pretences; but they never pretended the difcovery of fraud and artifice in the religion they propagated. Authors facred and profane bear a noble testimony to their honefty, patience, intrepidity, and zeal. Even a perfecuting Pliny when addreffing the Roman Emperor for inftructions relative to perfecuting the Christians, confessed them *frong* in their attachment to Christ; *honeft* towards all men; and regular in their lives; and, that they had fo *increased*, that the heathen temples were nearly deferted, and fcarcely a victim was brought for facrifice. He did not pretend they were rebellious, or immoral; but the fubftance of the charge was, they were Christians.

Many fuch testimonies might be collected, even from enemies, to prove that the first propagators of Christianity and their immediate fucceffors were well qualified to teffify the truth.—And what is also very remarkable, those who had been let into all the secrets of Christianity, and afterward became its enemies, were never able to tell of any fraud; which they might, and would have done, had there been any.

After having weighed the evidences for and againft the gospel, I did not hefitate to fay, it ftood established on as clear evidence as any fubject, which was incapable 'of mathematical demonstration. The witneffes were not wanting in number. They appeared fully acquainted with their fubject; and difcovered no doubt of it. They were bold and uniform in their teftimony; and have transmitted it down to us with fo many marks of truth, and fo well guarded against fraud, that we have no more reafon to doubt it, than we have to doubt every thing we do not fee and hear. And it is to be ferioully queftioned, whether there is any other hiftory when impartially examined, which will be found to posses fo many marks of truth as the gospel history. If fuch teltimony is to be rejected, and nothing received as credible and certain, but what we fee and hear, there cannot be a judicial court in the world; unlefs the Judge can be his own eye and ear witnefs. There can be no faith in covenants, unlefs we can fee them fublicribed and Sealed. There can be no faith in hiftory, unlefs we can fee and hear all it relates. Nor can we truft the honefty of a wife or friend, beyond our fight and hearing. If there is any good reafon why this train of evil fhould not exift, to the entire deftruction of all good fociety, there must be the fame reafon, why we should receive as valid the teltimony of the gofpel. If not, the world must inevitably be in a state of complete anarchy; - every one must be fuspicious of another; fuspect him a hypocrite and enemy; unlefs he can fee all he thinks and does; and hear all he fays.

It was now too evident to be denied, that I must either be a fceptic or a Christian. For if the truth of the gospel was to be rejected for the want of evidence, nothing could be certain which depended on moral evidence. It had formerly been my method to affe

Christians how they knew the truth of the golpel. They replied, "Becaufe of fuch and fuch evidence." But how do you know that evidence to be good ? " On account of fuch and fuch proofs." But how do you know the truth and goodness of those preofs ?- By this method of running them from one queftion to another fome of them feemed quite confused. But I now faw they might with equal propriety have been retorted on myfeld; and have been every way as powerful to deftroy the truth of deifin. This method of realoning though commonly practiced by deifts, does not in the leaft eftablish their cause; but inevitably lands them in fcepticism. For there could be no evidence of deifin, or mark of its truth produced for the support of any propofition, but might be questioned and doubted in the fame manner, and with the fame degree of propriety; confequently, we must doubt not only of the certainty and power of our own fenfes, but the fenfes of all men. I had formerly sported with the law of Christ; as weak, unjust and contradictory. But now faw, whatever the legislatures of Greece and Rome might boaft of; or however pure and equal their laws might have been; they could not exceed, nor even equal the law of Chrift; which enjoined hospitality to strangers, kindness to the poor, honesty, justice, and equity toward all men. Nor can it be any objection, that the Jews were fometimes commanded to go to war with their enemies; if we confider, that these commands were occafional and under special circumstances, and did not enter into the code of their flanding law; that

they were a nation as well as a church; and as fuch were concerned to maintain the dignity of the nation: if we also confider, when Chrift *feparated church and ftate*, he repealed the practice, *blefed the peace makers*, and commanded as much as poffible to live in peace with all men.

Deifts believe it may be right to go to war; and most of them believe in the doctrine of *neceffity* or *fate*. As they deny divine revelation, they fuppofe war to be right without one; and it is incumbent on them to prove, that fuch a revelation changes the nature of the thing, and makes that wrong, which otherwife would be right. And while they believe the doctrine of fate, they muft own, if it is confiftent with God to decree war, and by *neceffity* carry that decree into execution; the commanding of war on certain occafions is equally confiftent; unlefs they can prove, that fuch an agency in making and executing decrees, has not as near a connection with the divine character, as the commanding of the fame things. As this feems to be impoffible, the law of Chrift will therefore ftand unimpeachable in fpite of an infidel world.

Like the fraternity to which I had fome years belonged, I had decried the morality of the bible, and lavished my encomiums on that of Seneca and some other heathen philosophers. It could not now be denied, but these writers had fome merit, confidering the darknefs of their difpenfation; but I was now well convinced, that for pure morality the bible as much exceeded their writings, as the light of the midday fun exceeds that of a twinkling ftar. Whoever impartially reads the 12th chapter of the epiftle to the Romans, will perceive more pure and genuine morality crowded into its narrow compass, than can be found in all the heathen moralists put together. The whole world may be fafely defied, to produce from all the volumes of heathen antiquity, fo many excellent precepts of the love of God; the forgiveness of injuries; good will to enemies; and a fpirit of universal philanthrophy.

For fome years it had been a maxim with me, not only that the book of creation was abundantly fufficient to reveal the whole character of God; but, that the bible reprefented his character in a very inconfiftent light. But now I found it neceffary to alter my opinion. It was evident, many exprefiions relative to his character were fpoken in *allufion* to the ancient ufe of the *bieroglyphice*; and when properly underflood, will affect the mind with a deep fenfe of their beauty and confiftency. Confequently the difficulty had not exifted in the abfurdity of the exprefions and figures ufed by the infpired writers; but in my ignorance of them. It was also plain, that inflead of those having a more confiftent idea of the divine Being, who had only studied the book of creation; than what was given of him in the bible; that the modern deifts had drawn their more confistent notions of God and morality chiefly from it. The dark and confused notions of their predeceffors had been held and propagated, till the gofpel was generally preached, or bible fpread among mankind, and from that time it appeared they had improved the letter of their fystem. This was evident not only from the time they began to improve, but from their phraseology. Confequently it was too clear to admit of denial, that they were indebted to a book which they held in great contempt, for all they knew more, than had been taught by the heathen world.

77

The define of neceffity had been the foul of my fyftem, and only foundation of my hope. But having found that wrong actions were more or lefs accompanied with guilt, I was led thereby first to doubt the truth of the doctrine, and at last my guilt contributed much towards causing me to renounce it as indefensible. It was hard to beheve, guilt would accompany those actions, which flow from necefsity. As this was the only proper foundation of my deistical superstructure, I faw the building must be deferted if the foundation was removed. When all these circumstances with fome others were feriously weighed, I refolved to abandon deism, and was deeply convinced of the truth of Christianity.

But here a new fcene of difficulty opened. I found myfelf furrounded by an enfnaring world, foliciting affociates; filled with a fear of their difpleafure; and a fhame to own I had been miftaken, though I was now convinced, that the only way of wifdom and happinefs was the way of the gofpel, which had fo long been defpifed. At times I was in great diftrefs for paft folly, made refolutions to reform, but broke them by joining in vanity with my companions, and thereby laid the foundation for new and more bitter reflections. After many fuch refolutions had been made and broken, **I** ieared to make others, left they fhould be treated in the fame manner. It fometimes appeared like prefumption to afk God for mercy; and fo neglected it, till fear and defpair drove me to confess my fin, and afk his grace.

In the midft of thefe difficulties I thought of a fcheme, which exceedingly pleafed me.——I will propofe forming a moral fociety, and become a member. We will regulate ourfelves by the rules of outward morality. We will meet and have moral lectures for influction, and to flir up our minds to liberality to the poor, to temperance, honefty and frugality. By thefe means I thought to free myfelf from the reproach of being called a Chriftian; and yet practice many Chriftian duties, which would anfwer the fame purpofe. Though confcience was not perfectly fatisfied, it appeared fo much preferable to deifm, fhe half confented to the plan.

But I foon found fuch fchemes of morality were but a fandy foundation; they did not change the temper of the heart; or free from impatience in trouble; anger and revenge under injuries; nor even afford ftrength to fulfill my own prefcribed rules of morality. The fcriptures alfo taught, fuch as were afhamed to confefs Chrift before men, he would not confefs as his before the Father in the day of final judgment. They alfo taught, prayers, and forms, and outward morality, would not give true happinefs; and fit the foul for heaven, without the *principle of Chriftianity* or divine love implanted in the heart, fo as to renew its tempers, and lay a proper foundation for goed works.

I now refolved to feek for this change, but to keep it fecret, trying to believe one might be as good a Chriftian, and fay nothing of it, as to be often telling it to others. But it was not long before this appeared impoffible. It must be manifested either by words or actions; [and ought to be by both] or there would be no difference between my prefent and former character. But it was certain I had no right to lay claim to a Christian character, without a great difference from what I had been.—This is no doubt a true picture of mony!

I next thought if my affociates and acquaintance would embrace and profess religion, it would be my greatest joy to join them. But to be alone, and fingular, was too much to undertake and endure. Though refolved to die the death of the righteous; I was half determined to put off a preparation for death till a more convenient feafon; hoping the time would come, when it would not coft me my good name, and draw on me the reproach of others. But the uncertainty and fhortness of human life; the confideration that God had faid his Spirit should not always Arive with man : and the certainty, fear and dread of a future judgment greatly afflicted me. Thus halting between two opinions, I began to enquire whether men might not be faved without fuch strictness of piety in heart and life. These enquiries led me to think on universalism, and to hope it would answer my purpose. I reasoned thus: If this can be made confiftent with the gofpel, there will be no need of that felf-denial, and bearing the crofs, which I have before thought neceffary .- But the amufements of life; and the common foibles of men" may at least be innocently indulged. Chrift havingdied for all, he has made their falvation unconditionally fure. He has fulfilled all law, and fatisfied the penalty of all law for them; fo that they have nothing to do with the requirements; and as little to tear from the threatenings. The promifes are all unconditional; and God will irrefiftibly apply and fulfill them in his own time. feeking will therefore avail nothing. I had many other reasonings on the subject; too numerous to mention here.-They gave a momentary cafe to my troubled spirit. But it was not long before my diftrefs fo increased, as to lead me feriously to examine the fubject, which drew forth the following reflections and conclution.

Universalism must ftand or fall with the doctrine of universal and irrefistible decrees. That this is the foundation of the fystem, is evident from the writings of Huntington and other writers of the same faith. It has been already proved, that the bible and such a predestination will rever unite. Because it makes the laws and decrees of God clafh with each other; and reprefents him as willing one thing in his commands, and the oppofite in his decrees. And as this fame doctrine affords the premifes from which the conclution of univerfal falvation is drawn; the premifes being removed, the conclution mult fail. And as this is the rule by which all the foriptures are explained, which are ufed to build up and fupport this fyftem; fince the rule is found falfe, this method of explaining and applying feripture mult fail; and with it the fyftem it is intended to fupport.

And becaufe Chrift died for all, it will not neceffarily follow that all must be faved. For the fcripture fpeaks of fome who perifh, for whom Chrift died; and of others who bring on themselves fwift destruction. by denying the Lord who bought them; and God referves the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished; and that all whose names are not found written in the Lamb's book of life at the final judgment, are to be caft into the lake of fire. Which expressions of scripture do not appear true on the suppolition that all must neceffarily be faved ; and that there is no future punishment .- I hefe things are faid of the perfons of men; not of their finful characters. For they can agree with nothing but with their perfons, as connected with their characters : as it would be abfurd to fuppofe pride, unbelief, hatred, malice, revenge, theft, adultery, murder and other evils; are threatened and punished, instead of the perfons who are expressly meant in the threatening.

It also confounds redemption by price with redemption by power. All are redeemed by price, but the bible reprefents many as *fervants* and *flaves* of fin and fatan, and as *captives* and *prifoners*; which could not be true, if there were not a difference between redemption by price and redemption by power. If there be, fuch a difference, the promifes muft be fulfilled, and the atonement applied by a power men cannot refift; or it does not neceffarily follow, that all muft be faved becaufe Chrift died for all.

But the scriptures do not afford evidence of such an

irrefifible application. On the contrary they affirm of fome, that they had refifted the Holy Ghoft; of others, that they had rejected the counfel of God against themfelves; and of others, that they had done despite to the Spirit of grace, and counted the blood of the covenant wherewith they had been fanctified an unholy thing.

The Jews refifted the will of Chrift, and were not gathered or redeemed by power, when he would have gathercd or redeemed them. St. Paul exhorts not to grieve and quench the fpirit. And of fome he fays their end is deftruction. All thefe and many more muft not only be deftitute of meaning, but of truth; if the Holy Ghoft cannot be refifted and grieved; if the counfel of God cannot be rejected or the will of Chrift refifted; and if the end of all men will of neceffity be faivation : therefore the atonement is not irrefiftibly applied.

By violently wrefting the promifes from the conditions, not only that which is holy is caft to dogs; but they are made to fpeak a language different from the intention of the infpired writers. Only take the conditions in connexion with the promifes, and then there will be a perfect unifon in the fcripture, though the universality of the atonement, the strivings of the Spirit, and the invitations of the gofpel are admitted as established truths. These can be made inconfistent in no other way, than by feparating the promifes from the conditions to which the Holy Ghoft has joined them: even though we admit fome men may reject the grace of God and perifh. And the conditions fo often occur, and are fo clofely joined with the promifes, it feems difficult to understand, how any who believe or profefs to believe in the bible, fhould attempt the feparation of them.

They alfo take the prophetic promifes, which were defigned to be applied to what may be called the *millenial* ftate of the church, and without any warrant apply, them to all ages And becaufe it is faid, all thall then know the Lord, they infer it is fo in all ages of the world; whereas many inconteftible facts prove the reverfe. They are much indebted to this clafs of fcriptures for their fupport; but let them be properly untierftood and applied, and they will afford nothing favorable to the fcheme.

When I came to look over the argument, which faid, Chrift had *fuffered* the *penalty*, and *fulfilled all lavo* for men, fo that they had nothing to do with either, it feemed to be big with the following adfurdities.

It confounds the Adamic with the Mediator's law. The Adamic had no Mediator, nor, did it admit of, or require faith and repentance; but the Mediator's does both.—If what Huntington affirms of eternal damnation is true, Chrift is now in hell.—When men are commanded to repent, believe, forfake fin, if it does not in fact, [as Huntington afferts] mean it as a duty to men; but that Chrift is to do all this; it reprefents him as an impenitent, unbelieving finner, and as repenting and believing in himfelf for the falvation of others. And when men are threatened with any kind of punifhment, it means alfo that the punifhment fhall be inflicted on Chrift, and not on thofe who are threatened. [See Huntington's works.]

I found it also argued, if fome men refift the will of God, in order to do it; they must have more power than God. It was therefore inferred, that none could or did refift his will, but perfectly did it in all things. To which I found it difficult to concede without a fatisfactory answer to the following queries and arguments.

Are we not to believe, when God gave his law he willed obedience to it? has not that law been tranfgreffed? Is not a tranfgreffion of that law a refiftance of the will of God, which willed obedience to it? It feemed thefe queftions mult be anfwered in the affirmative; or we mult believe that God had a total indifference refpecting obedience to his law, or that he willed the tranfgreffion of it. Fo anfwer them in the affirmative is refigning the point in difpute. To fay he was indifferent, is to make him folemnly triffe with his creatures, by a great flew of threatened terror and promifed goodnefs; and alfo to contradict the whole tenor of the bible. To fay he willed the tranfgreffion of it, is to caft the blackeft odium on the divine character; and is the fame, as to fay, when he command, repentance, faith, and love, he wills at the fame time, that we fhould tranfgrefs those commands, by continuing in a state of impenitence, unbelief, and hatred to all that is good: and when he commands us not to steal, murder, and commit adultery, he does not intend what he commands, but *avills* we should do all he forbids. Moreover, Christ declared they resisted his will; it will therefore seem, that the conclusion is inevitable,—men can and do *refist* the will of God.

Nor will it follow from this conclution, that men have more power than God. We have only to fuppofe; God attaches as much power to the exercise of his will, as is neceffary for the accomplishment of his defign. And as he governs men as rational creatures, and not as machines, he exercises his will toward them in a way confistent with his moral government; hence they are capable of refisting it, and of becoming rebellious fubjects. And by thus unneceffarily refisting the will and mercy of God, they become criminal and deferving of punishment. Were it not fo, they could neither be criminal, nor feel guilt. And if there is no criminality, there can be no need of a Saviour, or repentance and faving faith; confequently the book which declares these neceffary is false, and inf.delity must be true.

I observed also, that the apostles and other ministers of Christ had been, and were bleft in reforming the hearts and lives of men. But I had never known or heard an instance of the kind by the propagators of this doctrine. Our Lord had faid, by their fruits ye shall know them. I did not fay they were not ministers of Christ; but only asked, if they are, where are their fruits ?

These confiderations induced me to abandon the thoughts of venturing my foul on this scheme. But as the doctrine of *hell-redemption* admitted the conditionlity of the promifee; and a limited future punishment, I had a faint hope, that by examination I should find it true; and by living *pretty moral* my punishment would be a *mere trifle*, and should thereby escape the heavy cross and reproach of being a downright holy believer. Accordingly I next fet myfelf to work, to build a hiding place in this doctrine.

- I argued that Chrift had died for all; that punifhment is intended to reform the fubject; that the terms ufed to express the duration of future punishment are used in a limited fense; and there are many foriptures, which seem to declare for a reftoration from hell. These and several other points were enlarged upon in my meditations and arguments. My fears were somewhat quieted; and I strongly wished it might answer my purpose. But as light and truth still pursued me, and kept up within a tender fensibility of the importance of building my hope of heaven on a good foundation; and of having it like an anchor to the foul; I was led to the following observations.

. I obferved many who had long professed a strong establishment in the faith of cach /ystem of universalism; who renounced it on their dying beds, as unable to fupport them in the last great conflict. And those who had been in the belief of it, and were afterwards brought to the experience of grace, generally renounced it, as they did their fins : nor had I known an inftance, in which any perfon by the experience of religion had been brought into the belief of either fystem. It was also obvious, that those warm in their first love did not believe it; and did not till they had declined in Spirit; and after embracing it generally declined in duty. Many after renouncing it, told me they had never enjoyed real eafe of confcience in the belief of it; and the most they could fay, they WISHED it might be true. These circumstances confiderably affected my mind, and made me very fuspicious that it would not do, to venture my foul on either scheme. But before I abandoned it altogether, I took a view of the fcriptures, respecting the doctrine of a redemption from hell.

In order to fupport the doctrine of *hell-redemption*, it feemed needful to prove hell a ftate of *second probation*. Mr. W. has argued as if it were fo, but has never proved it. This was the only neceffary thing to be proved for the eftablifhment of his fyftem; and I had like to have faid, it is the only thing he has left unproved. It appeared there was nothing in fcripture to prove it fuch a ftate; and much to oppofe and difprove it. It cannot be imagined that a flate without hope ; a state of darkness without light ; without mercy ; and a state of unmixed wrath, can be a state of trial for heavenly rewards: and yet the bible reprefents this to be the flate of the finally impenitent. Nor can it be true to fay, those are on a state of trial for rewards, to whom repentance is impossible, and for whom there is no pardon or facrifice for fin; and yet the bible reprefents this to be the state of some men. Nor is it true to fay, all punifoment is defigned to reform the fubject, and, from hence to conclude, that the punishment of hell is inflicted with this defign. The punishment of the antediluvians, Sodomites, and others could not reform them. Neither can the hanging a murderer reform him; unlefs he is reformed while at the rope's end.

It is well known, that the words which we translate everlafting, &c. are the ftrongeft and richeft words in the Hebrew and Greek languages to express endless duration. They are applied to express the duration of God's existence; and of the happiness of the righteous; and must in these cases mean endless; unless the exlistence of God and the happiness of faints are of a limited duration. St. Luke speaking of the kingdom of Christ, (not his mediatoral kingdom) calls it endles; and Peter speaking of the fame kingdom calls it everlassing. It is therefore evident, that the impired writers understood the native and proper use of the word to be endles.

It is incontessible, that this as well as other words; may have both its proper and BORROWED use. I believe it will be found, that when the word is applied to the punishment of the wicked, it is not used in a berrowed, but in a proper sense; and confequently must mean endles. To prove this, let it be noticed, the word is used in the same verse to fix the duration of happines; and must there be understood in its proper tense; and I know of no foriptural argument, which will authorize us to fay, it is used in different and opposite H fences in the fame verfe: If not, it must be endless as applied to punishment.

When I had looked over the fcriptures, which I had confidered as favoring this fentiment; it was apparent, that many of them only related to earthly afflictions and captivities; and a providential deliverance from them : particularly 16th of Ezekiel. And others were figurative exprefions, denoting their fpiritually captive or fallen ftate; and deliverance by the gofpel.—Nor could I fee, how Chrift could fulfill his promife to the penitent thief, and yet go to hell and preach to the damned; or how the ftate of the damned could be hopelefs, without any light; and judgment without mercy; if he had been there, and affured them of redemption: and even admitting he had, it could have been of no avail to thofe, for whom there was no repentance or pardon.

But there is no need to defcend into particulars; if hell is not a fecond flate of probation, it will appear (faid I) there is no redemption from it. Efpecially if it is noticed, that at the day of judgment Chrift is to give up the *mediatoral kingdom*, and at the fame time all whole names are not found written in the Lamb's book of life, will be caft into the lake of fire: Confequently if they are faved afterwards, it must be without a Mediator.

Having canvaffed these sources of argument, I could not think of refting in them; but was more than ever convinced of the importance, of giving diligence to make my calling and election fure. In this frame of mind I went to publick worship; and was amazed, convicted, ashamed and distressed, when the preacher told me the thoughts of my heart, the words of my mouth, and the actions of my life. In my way home I had to pais through a folitary wood of fome length, it was fuitable for reflection, and led to a retrofpect of my paft life; to a refolution by grace to break off my fin; and to once more petition for God to caft a look of mercy on me, pardon my folly, and relieve my diffrefs. The guilt and anguish of my bleeding and wounded spirit became intolerable. The fins of my whole life lay heavy upon me. It was painful to reflect on my profanity and inattention to religion; but was most of all diftreffed with a fense of the past ennity of my heart against God; and for having denied the Lord who bought me with his blood. A discovery of mispent time, misimproved privileges, and the wilfully flighting the offers of *infinite* love, drew forth tears of anguist and forrow. For some days I had a mixture of despair and hope; of hardness and stupidity; and a feeling, melting, tenderness of heart. At times my fins appeared too great and numerous to be forgiven; and I was so afflicted with a hard heart, and had so little humility and forrow for fin; that I confidered it, at times, an almost certain indication of being cast of forever. These were fucceeded by short intervals of hope; which kept me from finking in utter despair.

The next Lord's day I let my companions know my intention of feeking the pearl of great price. They held out the finger of fcorn and derifion; but God ftrengthened me by his grace, to be fteadfaft in the refolution. After returning from meeting burdened and forrowful in fpirit, I retired to a folitary grove for reflection and prayer; and feemingly refolved to weep my life away, unless I could find relief.-It was plain, God would have been just to have cast me off forever; and to have denied me all mercy. His goodnefs alone had spared me-disclaimed felf-merit, and expectation of making the least atonement for past offences-unworthy, helplefs, wretched, miferable, blind and naked was my character. God gave me a deep mourning for fin; and my very foul overflowed with forrow and confession. My hope of pardon and plea for merey were grounded on the merit of the great Redeemer. Mercy,was all my cry-I give myfelf away-take me for thine own, was the language of my fin-fick foul. While yet a great way off the Father of mercies faw and met me-changed my condition ; and bleft me with a calm repose. He brought me up out of the horrible pit and the miry clay, fet my feet on a rock, established my goings and put a new fong in my mouth even praife to God-I could fing with the Pfalmift, " As far as the eaft is from the weft, fo far hath he feparated nry

37

fins-from me. The temper of my heart was renewed; the objects of my affection changed, and I defired to live and die in the precious caufe of Chrift. The law of God appeared holy, juft and good; and the promifes beautiful and lovely. Sin looked odious and hateful; and holinefs defirable and excellent. The duties of religion delightful and pleafant; and the pleafures of fin taftelefs and infipid.

It appeared to me, there was a *fulnefs* in Chrift; that ALL men were invited by his fpirit and gofpel; and if they perifhed, it must be for *rejecting* offered mercy. The importance of watchfulnefs and prayer was deeply engraven on my heart; and of ftanding fast in the liberty wherewith Chrift had made me free; and of being faithful until death, that I might receive the crown of life. An immortal thirst for holinefs or a defire to love God with all my heart, was the prevailing hias of the mind. My prayer was in the language of the good Dr. Watts. "Nor let my heart, my hands, my head, offend against my God." And I was firmly perfuaded, God would not inflame the heart with fuch defires, unlefs he was willing to grant the accompliftment of them.

But the temptations of Satan foon diffurbed my peace. He forely diffreffed me with the fear of being deceived, and of having taken up fhort of Christian experience: But could foon fay with the Pfalmist, "O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together. I fought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. This poor man cried, and the Lord heard kim, and faved him out of all his troubles."

For fome time my exercifes were various.—I indeed found a great difference of temper, compared with the paft; and that the trials of a Christian are more pleafant, than the deceitful and finful pleafures of an unbeliever. But did not find that depth of piety, and that deep, pure and fettled state of holines, which was needful to keep the foul calm and even, furrounded as I was with the various trials of life. I also observed this to be the flate with most other believers. These

difcoveries led me to enquire the caufe, and whether the gospel did not provide a fufficient remedy. In thete enquiries it occurred to my mind, that it was written-" Be content with fuch things as ye have." "Godlinefs with contentment is great gain." "I have learned, in whatsoever state I am in therewith to be content." Was this the privilege of Paul only ? Nay, God has faid he will withhold no good from those who walk uprightly. And it was a good thing to have gofpel contentment deeply wrought in the foul. The path where this temper is to be enjoyed, is the ONLY WAY OF HAPPINESS. And the reafon why fo few are happy, is becaufe they do not walk in the ROAD, heaven has marked out for happinefs. Moft of the evils of human life are fancied; and the reft are made painful by an improper or difcontented temper of mind.

Let us therefore enquire, whether there is not fomething in the nature of *contentment* which if really enjoyed, will fmooth the PATH of life, convert afflictions into bleffings, and afford a degree of human happinels, as a foretalte and delightful prefage of confummate blifs !

It is to be feared, much more is faid on contentment, than is experienced or properly underftood. And it is equally to be feared, a stupid prefumption often passes for this excellent temper. And we have reafon to believe, many do net obtain it for the want of proper instruction; and others are likely to be forever difappointed, because they seek for it in a wrong manner and in wrong objects. Many try to fubftitute a stoical apathy for contentment; which not a little refembles an attempt, to change a human fenfative being into a block of marble. Surrounded and perplexed by thefe difficulties, very few feem to arrive at the pofferfion of this happifying temper; and still fewer posses it in that degree, which the golpel makes their privilege. It may be of importance therefore, to take a scriptural and experimental view of the fubject. For which purpole let us here enter upon a description of Christian contentment

In a gospel fense the word fignifies, being fatisfied H 2

and easy with the allotments of divine providence, usder an affurance that they are all at the difpofal of infinite wildom and goodnefs. It feems to unite in itfelf patience, fubmission, and refignation. Patience cheerfully endures affliction without murmuring ; refignation gives up the reins of government into the hands of the infinite disposer of events; submission is obedient to all the difpenfations of the divine government, and. fays "thy will be done," in profperity and adverfity.-It is a calm, even, eafy temper of mind, not only under provocations and infults, but under the flatteries and carreffes of the world. It originates in the love of God fhed abroad in the heart, by the Holy Ghoft given unto believers. Though born of love, yet it feeds and ftrengthens all the evangelical tempers, begotten in the heart by regenerating grace. It is a medium temper, between an extreme and unbelieving anxiety; and a prefumptuous, stoical stupidity. It is neither lost to refined fenfibility; nor yet does it degenerate into fear and diffrust of the divine economy. It neither expects divine providence to beftow its bleffings without a proper use of means; nor yet, that the use of means will bring the bleffings needed, unlefs they are fucceeded and profpered by the unmerited goodnefs of divine providence. From this general definition the following conclusions, will naturally flow.

Chriftian contentment is perfectly confishent with the most active performance of duty.

There are feveral branches of christian duty. We are to love God with all the heart: i. e. God is the fupreme object of love; and all other beings or things (which are to be loved,) fhould be loved in reference to him. This love is to be expressed by attention to, and efteem for his word, ordinances, prayer, and all other commanded acts of worship.

We are to love our neighbor as ourfelves: i. e. by fuppoling ourfelves in the circumftance of our neighbor; and our neighbor in our own, then alk how we would with to be treated by him in fuch a change of circumftances; and when the matter is thus impartially determined, do the fame to him.

Duty to ourfelves is two-fold; that which relates to the body, and, that which relates to the foul. To both of which we are to pay a ftrict attention.----Idlenefs can no more confift with contentment, than with that unbelieving anxiety, which keeps out of fight the providential care of God, and is always faying; what fhall I eat and what shall I drink and wherewithal shall I be clothed ? It therefore becomes the most devoted Christian, to provide things honeft in the fight of all men, by purfuing fome lawful employment. All proper means are to be used, and fo used, as not to interfere with the more immediate duties of our holy religion. 'Time must be rightly divided, and every duty have its proper place. When one duty is made to hinder another, it ceases to be a duty. He who prays in fecret when he fhould be at the publick worfhip of God, fins againft, and injures his own foul. He who reads the bible, or takes up his time with any other religious duty, when he should be laboring for the support of himself and family, commits a great evil. Or he who fpends his time in worldly purfuits, when he fhould be in fecret, family, or publick worfhip, cuts himfelf off from gofpel bleffings by tranfgreffing the order of God. In fuch a division and appropriation of our time, we are to be ardent in defire, warm in affection; or of a fleady and even temper; according to the nature of the duty in which we are engaged. And all these are confistent with the pureft contentment.

Of the truth of this propolition there can be no doubt, efpecially if we confider the fcriptures afford many precepts and examples for its fupport. It is needlefs, and would be almost endlefs to transcribe the paffages, which declare and urge these duties. It would not be transcribing a few verses or chapters only; but almost the *entire* bible.

The examples of obedience fet us by prophets and apoftles, give light and energy to the fubject; and ferve to convince us, that contentment is confistent with the most active obedience. If it were not fo, thefe men who knew the will of God by infpiration, and who were themfelves bright examples of contentment, never would have been fo fervent and active in thefe duties. Nor would the fcriptures have fo often commended them; or even spoken in such terms of commendation, in defcribing their ftate at the final judgment. Nor dare we even believe, God would have fo often and folemnly commanded them, and fo feverely threatened the difobedient; or made fuch glorious promifes to the obedient. And to contradict the propolition, is to fay, that prophets and apoftles by their zeal and activity in the caufe of God, difcovered themfelves to be a fet of wrefles and discontented men; that they acted against the spirit of inspiration they were favored with; that all their commendations in fcripture arc falle; that their predicted commendation which is to be fulfilled at the final judgment, is a deceitful reprefentation; and that all the commands, threatenings, and promifes of God on the fubject of obedience, are a mere farce and bug-bear. As no one who believes the truth of the bible, will be focl-kardy enough to fay this, (which an infidel would blufh to fpeak,) the proposition must remain undeniable.

But when we have actively done the will of God. it is one of the most excellent properties of contentment, calmly to leave the event with him; with an affurance that he will caufe all things to work together for good to them who love him; and without any distrust, or anxiety to know, whether the event will be profperous or adverfe. If we are ever fo active in the outward performance of duty, and yet are not willing to leave the event with God, we have no part of real contentment. We must suffer, as well as Do the will of God. If we are in affliction, and use all proper means of deliverance, and yet are not delivered; there can be no just cause of impatience and unbelief-God is wife and good. Or if we can make no difcovery of the end and defign of the affliction, there can be no just cause for murmuring; for God not only defigns the affliction itfelf for our good, but the darknt fs alfo, which veils its final iffue. Under thefe views, the language of contentment is, " Leave it, leave it all with him."-It is bleft with a fpiritual eye, which fees

the hand of a just, wife and merciful God, in all difpenfations; it fees that wifdom, power and goodnefs, are combined for the falvation of his people; and, that we have no reafon to fuspect the care and fatherly concern of God, though he may feem to tarry long; or even deny fome things we afk. Let us then unite wreftling against principalities and powers; fighting the good fight of faith; running with patience the Chriftian race; with refting on the promifes of God ; and quietly believing God will do all things well, and we shall have both parts or the whole of contentment. CONTENTMENT alfo is confiftent with the most refined fenfibility of foul; and with the pureft fentiments, and acts of friendship. It does nor eradicate our paffions, but fanctifies and directs them to their proper objects. It is congenial with contentment, to do all possible good to the fouls and bodies of men. To weep with those who weep, and rejoice with those who rejoice. To drop the tear of affection, over our afflicted, dying, or departed friends; to use our utmost exertions for the relief of the diftreffed; and manifest an affectionate concern for their profperity and welfare.

But in all thefe things contentment admits of no murmuring against God; no undue confidence in the use of means; or a fpirit of distruct, that God will not do all things well. And here lies the difference between the *passionate* exercises of a Christian and those of an unbeliever. The one is humble and grateful in prosperity; the other proud and unmindtul of his gracious Benefactor. The one weeps with calmets and submission; the other with murmuring and discontent. The passions of believers are under the control of grace in their weeping and sympathy; but those of unbelievers are under the control of nature.

When the child of king David was fick, and ready to take its final leave of the world; he proftrates himfelf before Jehovah, he intercedes for its life with fafting; and fhews all the fympathetic affection of a tender and afflicted father. He no fooner knew the will of God to be the death of the child, than he gave every polible mark, that all his affectionate ftruggles had been tempered with boly fubmiffion. He rifes from the earth, lays afide the garments of diffrefs and parental mourning; enters the houfe of God, and with cheerful reverence pays him divine honours; and then returns to his own houfe, and gratefully receives that fuftenance, which he before judged inconfiftent with a flate of fubmiffive mourning and interceffion.

When holy Job heard the fad and fucceffive tidings of the deftruction of property, and the lofs of children; and was himfelf finitten with a loathfome difeafe, and the deepeft bodily diffrefs; and when to crown his fufferings, his wife called upon him to defert and curic God, his only hope and refuge; he fnews himfelf capable of the fineft feelings of friendship, when according to the cuftom of the times, he put on fackcloth as a badge of deep diffrefs; and fat in afhes as a ftrong token of his forrow, humiliation and anguish. But, as if to put the matter beyond all doubt, that contentment is confiftent with the most refined feelings of friendly grief; he declares in vindication of the divine conduct, and to express his own cheerful acquiescence in it, God has given and rightfully taken away, and praised be his name !

Jeremiah is a prophet of God. He is filled with the fpirit of a man of God. He has his eye fixed on immortality. He is patient under all the infults of his unbelieving countrymen. But when he views their apoftacy from God, and the unhappy confequences which were likely to follow, he breaks forth in all the ftrains of *fubmiffiive* grief, and even wiftes his *bead* were waters, and eyes a fountain of tears, that he might weep day and night for the unhappy flate of his people.

St. Paul had learned in whatever ftate he was in therewith to be content. And yet he commands to weep with those who weep; to rejoice with those who rejoice; and to bear each other's burdens. And concerning himself he declares on a certain occasion he greatly rejoiced; and on the account of the unbelieving Jews he had great heavines and continual forrow of heart; and to the Philipians he even mingles tears with his writing; as if he intended, both by precept and example to make it fully appear, that all the fynipathetic affections, and kind offices of friendship, were perfectly confistent with contentment.

We have no room to doubt, but our Lord poffeffed contentment in the higheft degree. And yet in him we have a clear proof, that it may dwell in the fame heart with the most refined feelings of affection and friendship. He wept at the grave of Lazurus. When he beheld Jerusalem he wept over it, and faid, hadst thou known the things which belong to thy peace; but now they are hid from thine eyes.—O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets and stonest them who were fent unto thee; how oft would I have gathered thee,—but thou wouldst not !!

Let us then chufe the middle way, between indolent inactivity, and unbelieving anxiety; repining forrow, and flupid infenfibility, and we fhall have that way of happinefs, which the gofpel points out for the benefit of the fons and daughters of degenerate Adam.

From this view of the fubject it will appear, that the indolence of temper which often passes for contentment, no more deferves the name, than a block of marble deferves to be called a fympathetic friend. Were fuch characters to be fully known, it would be found, that fome of them are too ftupid to feel, and others too lazy to act. And to conceal their real character, they lay an unlawful claim to contentment. Under pretence that prayer and activity in other duties are dictating God, they pretend to fo large a share of contentment as carelefsly to neglect them all. If this indeed ! deferves the name of contentment, they have an uncommon fhare of it !! They are contented habitually to break every command in the bible: or at leaft to neglect every duty. They are contented to let their fellow men fusfer and die; without the least affistance and fympathy. But it is happy for men, that the temper of the gofpel is a very different thing .- Having taken a fhort view of contentment, I am now led to enquire, whether the gospel makes this happy attainment the privilege of a few only; or whether the door of hope is not opened for all men.

No man can be happy without contentiment; and if it is impossible for fome men to be contented, it is impossible for fome men to be happy. This truth is fo plain, that no formal process of argument can make it plainer. There are but two ways, in which the door of contentment can be fhut against any man. The one is, the refusing the offers of grace and the means of obtaining it; and the other, a judicial fentence paffed by God on those, who through the day of their gracious. vifitation reject and defpife the mercy of God, by which they are cut off from the means and the attainment. Such a fentence is fometimes paffed while the fubjects of it yet inhabit the earth; and with others. the day of grace continues while life continues. When any have fo finned, as that God puts a period to their day of grace, he is reprefented as giving them eyes that they cannot fee; ears that they cannot hear, and hearts not to understand, lest they should be converted, and healed. He is also faid to give them up to ftrong delufions to believe a lie, and be damned. But the ferious enquirers after truth will find by fearching the fcriptures, that this fentence is never reprefented as being paffed on the fubjects of it, until they had by a long or very aggravated course of rebellion fitted themfelves for it, and rendered it juft. It therefore remains a truth, that God does not unconditionally hedge up the way of contentment against any of his rational creatures; but through Chrift the way is open to all men. And as if he defigned, to put it beyond the poffibility of being doubted, he declares he takes no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but that he would turn and live .--Turn ye, turn ye, why will ye die? And be wil's all to come to repentance and be faved.

That a full provision is made in the gofpel, cannot be doubted if we keep in mind, *Chrift died for all*; is the propitiation for the fins of the whole world; and that through the merit of his death the larguage of the gofpel is, "Look unto me and be ye faved all ye ends of earth." "The Spirit and the Bride fay come whofoever will let him take the water of life freely." *Chrift is the TRUE light, which lighteth every man*; bis Spirit reproves the world; and his SAVING grace has appeared to all men.

But why fhould a God of unimpeached veracity, fwear by himfelf and repeat the declaration, that he takes no pleafure in the *death*, but in the *life* of the finner, or why fhould he give his Son to die for all, and make the invitations of the gofpel and the ftrivings of the Spirit univerfal, if the way of contentment is not open to all men ? If we are to have any confidence in the veracity and rectitude of Jehovah; if any in the gracious defigns of God in the gift of his Son; if in the invitations of the gofpel, or the voice of the Ghoft; we muft conclude, that no child of man is unconditionally thut out from the privilege and poffithe y of attaining contentment.

The fcriptures make murmuring and difcontent to be criminal; but if God never put the remedy within our reach, where can be the criminality? Can it be criminal not to obtain that which was never in our power? Do not the fons and daughters of difcontent feel guilty for their murmuring and want of fubmiffion? If to, they carry in their own conficiences a daily and ftrong proof, that contentment is their gracious privilege, and that they only are in the fault for not enjoying it.

But let it be well confidered before we proceed, that God has fovereignly appointed the way, in which the bleffing is to be received and enjoyed. It will only add to our mifery to expect it in any other way; or to murmur against God for hisestablished method. A clear proof we have of this, in Paul's defcription of the fpirit and practice of the Jews, in the latter part of the 9th chapter of the epittle to the Romans. They had notattained the bleffings of the gospel, because they oppofed the method of God, and fet up one of their own. And it is to be feared, this fame thing hinders the pharifees and many unbelievers of the prefent day. Their being destitute of it does not prove God is unwilling they fhould poffefs it; but, that they unneceffarily refuse to have it on the terms of the gospel. This perhaps many may fee when it is too late. And what must be their painful reflections, when they fee the way

of happinefs that against them, as a punishment for the folly of refusing to walk therein, when it was open to them. What must be the greatness of their pain, when raging despair is joined to murmuring and discontent !

Thefe confiderations fhould alarm you, and ftir you up, to feek with the whole heart, what is needful for happinefs, both in life and death. Nothing beneath the fun fhould deter you from the important purfuit. The thing admits of no indifference; nor yet of the the leaft delay. Time is flying, death and judgment are approaching; and who thall procraftinate a prepaation to meet God !

Since the door of contentment is open to all men, let the aged take courage and venture on the Savioar. What though you have lived three-fcore years in murmuring and difcontent; and even grown grey in fin; be for once reminded, Jefus died for you, and pleads your guilty caufe before the Father's throne. The Spirit alfo ftrives, and the gofpel invites. Let thefe things move you to penitence, faith, and an earneft and perfevering diligence for the happinefs of a contented mind.

And if the aged may be bleft, the middle aged and young need not defpain; but take courage and come to God for redeeming grace. Should you wickedly grieve the fpirit till old age, God in judgment may cut you off from hope; or you may fall victims to death, and become the miferable fubjects of the punithment due to fuch bafe neglectors. Therefore be entreated not to put off to an uncertain hereafter, what fhould now be attended to.

Since the way is open and free, let mourning and burdened finners, be infpired with an encouraging hope of falvation. Difpair not, but apply to him who will in no wife refufe to hear; who giveth to all who afk funcerely. Let not the conviction of being great and unworthy finners, hinder your approaches to the Saviour: but remember Chrift is a GREAT and WORTHY Redeemer.

Let weak believers be revived with courage and

lirength, when they fee how free and rich the golpel is, to give *contentment* in every flate of life. You may find many difficulties, but grace can make you triumph over them all. You need the blefling, to be happy yourfelves, and ufeful to others. And let the pleaung and evangelical picture, which has been drawn of contentment, attract every mind and engage all with holy zeal to feek it.

After having meditated on the excellency of contentment, and the free and open way which the gofpel reveals for receiving and enjoying it; I was led to enquire why fo few posseffed the invaluable bleffing. I found indeed the chief caufe was the unnecessary inattention of the human heart; but still this might be divided into many particulars, which might be justly named hinderances. I was therefore led to notice and defcribe the following: viz.

A number of hindrances which lie in the way of getting into the PATH of contentment, have been al ready brought to view. But as most of them are no common to ordinary feekers after experimental truth ^t it will be neceffary for their benefit to defcribe those which more commonly occur.

Many take the dangerous and unlicenfed liberty to reject what God has revealed; because they cannot find out and comprehend what he has feen fit to keep fecret. They employ themfelves about curious fpeculations to no purpole; and either neglect or defpife what is infeparably connected with their prefent and future happinefs, because God has not afforded full matter for the gratification of an idle curiofity. They are accuftomed to afk many needlefs and impious queftions; which can be neither underftood nor answered : and then vainly boaft, as if they had wholly difproved the Christian fystem; because they have had prefumption enough, to attempt being wife above what is written. Nothing is more common than to hear them afk, how holy angels could be felf tempted and fall from their primeval rectitude. How Adam could posicis a holy nature and yet make a wrong choice. And how the unity of God can confift with the doctrine of the

Trinity: and many like queftions. All thefe are revealed in feripture and fubftantiated as facts; but the manner of these facts God has not seen fit to reveal : and the manner is the very thing inquired after by a vain and speculative mind, while the facts and the evidences which eftablish them are passed by unheeded and milimproved. By this method men ufually wander into deifm, and from "thence into fcepticifm. Because they cannot obtain a knowledge of the fecrets of the Almighty, they reject all the evidences of revealed truth; and are fo wretchedly inconfistent, as to make their ignorance of one, an evidence of the abfurdity and uncertainty of the other. Which is no lefs abfurd, than to reject the certainty of mulcular motion, because they cannot understand its mysterious power. Or even to reject the existence of a God, because he cannot be found out to perfection.

Notwithstanding these men are so full of their enquiries, they are very cautious never to ask what they must do to be faved; because this would lead them to the plain truths of repentance, faith, love, felf-denial, bearing the cross, following Christ, and other tempers and duties of a Christian.

They fhrink from thefe truths, as an owl does from fun-light. And when addreffed with them, they oppofe and affect to doubt their reality, by proposing many ufelefs and fenfelets enquiries concerning things unknown; which if true, of no importance to them.

This was my method in my days of deiftical unbelief. I was almost fatally enfnared and deceived by it. But I found it abfolutely neceffary to renounce it entirely, and be willing to receive and follow the fimple truths of the gofpel, before I could be happy in any degree, by the possefficient of the finalleft state of christian contentment. And all who are unhappily treading in this path, will find to their unspeakable forrow, that they must turn their feet from it, before they can be contented and happy.

May I not here ask, whether all your curious and fpeculative enquiries have been attended with one grain of real happines? Have you not left the plain beaten ROAD of truth, for one uncertain, mountainous, difficult, and even hazardous? Does not every ftep you take, involve you in greater and greater uncertainty? And does not your anxiety to know, keep pace with your doubts? And does not your unhappines equal your doubts and anxiety? I know this to be fo; and know equally well how to pity you, and fain would reclaim you from your dangerous wanderings.

Has not God fufficiently made known the truth? Is there any duty which relates to himfelf, to our own fouls, or our fellow-men, but he has made plain? Are any of those duties unreasonable? Is it not confistent. with reafon to fay, if God is lovely, we fhould love him ? And if we are made capable of loving each other, we fhould do this alfo? And is it not a reafonable duty to be contented with the allotments of divine providence? It is also equally a dictate of right reason, that such a frame of mind will yield fubstantial blifs. We know by painful experience, the opposite temper does not. No one can be fo loft to common fenfe, as to affirm, that two opposite moral effects will flow from the fame caufe. And as we already know, that oppofing the holy nature of God, his word and providences is a very unhappy way; the being reconciled to God, believing his word, and cheerfully lubmitting to his providential will, must be the only way of happinels, for a rational creature. Why will you not then fubmit to have this hindrance removed, and walk in the way of peace ? Do you prefer mifery to the happine is of contentment? If not, renounce your vain speculations, and embrace the plain and important truths of revelation; and be contented with fuch things as ye have.

The fear of man operates as a ftrong hindrance to refigning former objections and realonings, and to prevent men from embracing the truth. It is known to be the common practice of the enemies of the crofs of Chrift, to laugh at all who ferioufly incline to feek after God: They therefore expect to meet with this treatment. They do not like to be confidered fools and cowards, for renouncing their vanities, and for becoming pious and devout.— They fometimes fear, they fhall never be able to endure all this kind of treatment they must meet with, and pretend it better not to attempt a religious profession, than to be unfuccessful by being overcome. Others *fear* the frowns of their superiors. Especially if they are dependent on them for employment and the necessaries of life: they fear being turned off, and of suffering for its needful supples. And to encrease this fear, some of the rich enemies of God and man, have threatened seekers of falvation with all this, and even put their threatenings in execution. Others *fear* they shall not arrive at their defired stations of worldly honor; or that they shall be deprived of them by their constituents, if they embrace the cross of Chrift.

Torn and perplexed with these fears, many think of deferring the concerns of falvation till a more convenient feation. But why fhould a fellow worm be feared more than God? Why fhould the favour of men, and the honor of this world, be preferred to the favor of God, and the honor which cometh from above ? What are the fneers and frowns of dying men, to the difapprobation and condemnatory fentence of the Judge of all the earth ! Perhaps those whose frowns and fneers you fo much dread, would be the very first to join you in the PATH of contentment, were you boldly to declare yourfelves to be travellers. Admitting it thould be otherwife, you can have no just excuse for your dangerous delays. You must stand or fall to your own Master ! It you are wife, it will be for yourfelf; and if you fcorn, you alone must bear it ! In other things you are not afraid to have an opinion independent of others, or to avow that opinion : and why fhould you be under the influence of a base fear, in the ALL IMPORTANT fubject of prefent and eternal fulvation ! Religion is the best of all purfuits, confequently it calls for the greatest boldness and activity. In the spirit and exercise of pure religion, God will be your Father, Jefus your Saviour, the Holy Ghoft your Comforter, angels your ministers, the gospel your treasurry, faints your companions, contentment your daily repast, wildom your guide, grace your strength, holinefs and peace your WAY, and heaven your home. You have therefore every pollible reafon for caffing off *flavifb fear*, and for inftantly entering on a courfe of gofpel contentment. Up then and be doing, if you would not linger out a miferable life, and at laft lie down in endlefs forrow.

Pride keeps many from contentment. This temper has many ways to exercise and fhew itfelf. Some are pathonately proud of the frippery and fuperfluities of drefs, rich attire, the fathionable honors of life, of beauty, graceful behavior, wit, or learning. And though they fee, that a proud attachment to thefe, is utterly irreconcileable with the humble fpirit of the gofpel; yet they are fo extremely fond of them, they will not forfake them, for the *courfe* it defcribes. They well know, evangelical plainnefs in all things, will draw on them the centure and ridicule of the world, and worldly profeflors; and to thefe croffes their pride *will* not ftoop.

Others have been in the habit of carrying an even yoke, with the rich and prodigal, in entertainments, treats, and fathionable amu'ements. And now pride fays, if you decline thefe things in future, your companions will look on it as covetoufnefs and fuperflition. And many through a foolifs fear of incurring fuch names of scandal, ruin themselves and families in this world, and their own fouls in that which is to come; by making their expenditures larger than their income, and by being joined with men of corrupt principles, and intemperate and vicious habits. It is well known, that the pride of the human heart inclines all fuch men to be equal with their fellows, or to outdo them; and when they have long purfued this course, it is mortifying to break off, and bear the infulting fcoffs of their Galio companions.

Pride may lead fome men to profefs a fashionable religion, to get offices, or to be reputed good. But fuch a pride of all others stands the most in the way of contentment. When once they are fettled in it, nothing can be more mortifying to their pride, than to acknowledge they have not been genuine christians; and fo come out from a worldly fanctuary, and become Chriftians in spirit and practice. Such have through pride, almost every possible temptation to live destitute of the spirit of Jesus Chrift.

Some who have in heart backflidden from God, may by backfliding have imbibed the fpirit of pride, which inclines them to conceal their flate, by pretending as much zeal and refolution as ever; when they are inwardly confcious, they have loft the fpirit of true fervency, and have fallen into a flate of lukewarmnefs. Although this may feem almost incredible, yet 1 fancy it is no uncommon cafe. Those who have been the most forward in zeal and activity, when they have in any measure fallen, often find ftrong temptations to be afhamed to confes; and too often yield and fall under the influence of that pride, which hinders a penitential confession, and humble return to their first love.

Pride may lead men to do things to be feen of others, and fo to gain their praife. To wifh the good will and chriftian approbation of others, is not evil; but to have the gratification of our vanity, by the loud founding praife of others, the motive of our duties is exactly the fame fir, for which our Lord fo feverely condemned the pharifees.

But remember, pride in all its fhapes is entircly inconfiftent with contentment; and muft be mortified before the other can be enjoyed. Although this truth is fo plain, many undertake to compound them,—to mingle pride and humility, the fervice of God, and the fervice of Mammon. In their characters there is a ftrange mixture of profeffion and profanity. To fee their countenances in the house of worfhip, one would think them faints of the higheft order; but to fee their *drefs* and conduct at other times, they would be taken for avowed unbelievers.—O ye fons and daughters of pride, ye muft he as low in the duft as the poor ye defpife, and like them have corruption and worms for your companions.

UNBELIEF is a binderance.—It rejects the word of God altogether, or fets up a ftandard which it calls reafon, and then undertakes to determine, what part

of feripture is right and to be believed, and what part is wrong. In opposition to plain fcripture it will undertake to pronounce fome things inconfistent with the divine character, and others confiftent .--- It fomctimes completely veils the character of God, with what is termed his mercy; and at others, covers his mercy with what is wrongly called his justice or fovereignty. It makes him fo merciful, as to connive at all fin; or afcribes to him fuch a kind of juffice, as to make him punish one for the fin of another, and even to punish for doing his will. It either fo reprefents the law as to discourage the fearful in obtaining the promifes; or makes tuch ufe of the promifes, as to convert the law into a mere scarecrow.-It leads men into the aufterties of monkifb fuperstition, and teaches that the gospel requires an extreme of felf-denial and bodily feverities ; or elfe it leads to antinomian indifference, and infinuates, that all acts of obedience are inconfiftent with gofpel liberty .- It teaches that religion confifts wholly in the form or means; or rejects the means of grace and talks of quietifm and the light within. It will fometimes have the power of religion to confift only in moderation, and a *still fmall voice*; and at others, that it confifts only in violent fhoutings, enthulialtick rantings and visionary dreams. It reprefents the providence of God, either as neceffitating all events good and bad; or as totally neglecting the universe, and leaving every thing to the blind government of chance. But who does not fee, that these are all wild extremes, and that the truth lies exactly between !

When we talk of reformations, *unbelief* will always have fome hinderance in the way.—There are fo many bad things in the church; or the preacher is fo wanting in energy, none can be converted by him. Sinners are fo hardened, they will not hear and repent, therefore fays unbelief the work will not revive. If we are convinced of the need of more holinefs, unbelief is always ready to count over former convictions and refolutions; and fay, it is in vain to refolve any more, for you will no more keep thefe than those before made : you had better not refolve, than do it and not fulfil. When God brings his gracious promise near, and calls us to receive it, unbelief fuggefle, we are unworthy, or it cannot be fulfilled now, we muft wait and be fitted. It always fets God a *time*, by putting off to a future period, when he declares, now is the accepted time and day of falvation.

Thefe are fome of the various ways in which unbelief operates. And thofe who have carefully obferved thefe operations either in themfelves or others, will fee, they are a great hinderance to that happinels which fprings from contentment. And as far as they are under the influence or government of it, fo far they are hindered, and kept back from true enjoyment. We must therefore renounce thefe dictates of unbelief, if we would by faith feize and enjoy the promifed bleffing.

Indulged *felf-will* proves a hinderance, by infpiring men with oppofition to the will of God. It refufes what God appoints and commands. If he appoints afflictions, it murmurs for the want of profperity. If he commands humility, it pleads for pride. If he requires faith, it juftifies the nature and effects of unbelief. If he enjoins the love of our neighbor, it pretends there are fo many hateful things in him, he deferves no love. Or if God teaches the importance of felf-denial, and mortification of the deeds of the-body, it is all for eafe and carnal felf-indulgence.

It will not condefcend to the weaknefs and infirmity of a brother, nor make the leaft charitable allowance for a confcientious difference of opinion. In all cafes or mifunderftanding it will not bow, or charitably condefcend to others; but requires the moft fervile fubmiflion from them. He who will not yield to the will of God, or accommodate himfelf to men, as far as is confiftent with truth and a good confcience, may well expect to find things to crofs and diffrefs him. It is no more reafonable, that others in all things fhould fubmit to his will and judgment; than that he fhould do the fame to them. And while he fancies himfelf the ftandard of rectitude, and thinks all obliged to acknowledge his meafure and weight; he will meet with to much opposition and to little fubjection, as will perpetually irritate his feelings, and keep up a frame of mind to opposite to contentment, that he will find it abfolutely neceffary to renounce the one, before he can enjoy the other.

But in doing this, the other extreme fhould be avoided. Some are fuch latitudinarians as to fay yes, yes; to all fentiments and opinions, and fubmit to all cuftoms as if they were disciples of all. Such have no opinion, and like a vane turn round with every wind : or elfe are fo cowardly and indifferent in the defence of their own creed, as to do violence to their own understandings, by a bafe conformity to what they in heart believe is wrong.-It is true, we are commanded to contend earneftly for the faith ; and we have liberty from the law of God and man to maintain our right; but have no licence to substitute felf-will for christian firmnefs; but we are rather commanded to poffefs and exercife the condefcending fpirit of the lowly Redeemer. Walk then in the medium of these extremes, and you will have the line of evangelical truth. But err on either hand, and you wander from the PATH of contentment.

The love of the world often proves a hinderance to contentment and its bleffings. The apoftle has pronounced it enmity to God; and the friends of the world, the enemies of God. Too ftrong an attachment to the world, hinders the mind from afcending to God and heavenly things. Those who are voluntarily the llaves of the world, find little time to reflect on the concerns of their fouls, or to attend to the duties of religion. Every thing of a (piritual nature must give place to fome worldly purfuit. Or if they are not wholly given up to the world, they are fo entangled, as to pay a very partial attention to religious duties, or vainly attempt ferving God and Mammon; by which they make no progrefs toward a contented and happy mind. Such perions have fo little care for the profperity of Zion, they discover no concern, though it be ever fo low and defolate. But if the ftreams of worldly prosperity do not overflow their banks; nothing is heard from them, but lamentable complaints; either against God or government, or fome other thing they suppose to have been the cause of the evil. Their conduct generally furnishes a full evidence, that our Lord spake the truth when he faid, where the treasure is, the heart will be; and out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. We hear little elfe in their conversation, but of their schemes, bargains, expectations, fears, and possibility worship not excepted.

Men of this character feldom walk in a proper medium. But are commonly prodigal or covetous. If the former, they fooner or later become diffipated, profane *free thinkers*; the pefts of good fociety and the curfe of mankind. If the latter, they are rarely honeft, but defraud the poor of their right, over-reach all in their power, take advantage of their ignorance, and increase their own wealth by the definuction of others.—For fear of being impoverished they that their bowels of compafion againft the poor.

If any of these for a seafon gain a victory over their besetting fin, they feldom long retain their liberty; but are some or later brought into bondage. The cares of the world and the deceitfulness of riches, steal upon the soul, choak the word, and render it unfruitful. They decline by almost imperceptible degrees, till they seem wholly engroffed with the world again. And though they yet call themselves Christians, and profess azeal for God, yet their eagerness for the world, and neglect of religious duties, clearly evince, they are unhappily deceiving their own fouls. It need never furprife us to find such men unhappy, fince we know it impossible, for a prevailing love of the world and contentment to dwell in the same heart.

Would we have worldly poffeffions prove a bleffing to us, we must behave as itewards under the inspection of God; and labor to do all poffible good; which may eafily be hindered, either by covetoufness or prodigality. It is a dictate of reason and icripture, io to use the things intrusted in our care, as to have an approving conficience when called to leave them. But will luxury, or thinted covetoufnefs, furnifh matter for the approving fmiles of confcience, or those of a righteous Judge! The raft posself lions of the rich can avail them nothing in a dying hour: even if they continue theirs till that period. But with all their riches, pride, and pomp, the day of life may be long enough to reduce them to a flate of penurious diffrefs. Or should they leave them to others, as is often the cafe, they may prove a curfe, by furnishing means of indulgence, luxury, and wickednefs. How many' fons have thus been ruined foul and body, who might have been a bleffing to fociety, had they been left to get a living by honess industry. What will it therefore profit a man, to gain the whole world and lose his own foul !

Our Lord has taught us the difficulty, the rich are under, of entering into the kingdom of heaven. The apostle has cautioned the rich not to be high minded, or truft in uncertain riches; and declared, those who WILL be rich fall into foolifh and hurtful defires, which drown men's fouls in perdition. Confequently pride and perdition are infeparably connected with a criminal attachment to riches. Let the idolatrous lovers of this world, hear this and tremble ! Let them be liberal to the poor ! Let them repent and believe the gofpel! Love God and keep his commandments, lay up a treasure in heaven, and have their hearts and affections there alfo! And let them be fo weaned from the world, as to be able to leave it with joy, and go to poffefs an inheritance, incorruptible and that fadeth not away: otherwife they will be effectually kindered in the WAY of happinefs.

An envious man cannot be a contented man, therefore envy muft be a hinderance to contentment. There is fcarce an evil more deteftable, and very few more common. It fickens and pines at the profperity of others, and can never be happy only in their mifery. The envious deprive themfelves of enjoyments. left others fhould partake with them. They cannot bear a tival, or an equal. They with all were ignorant, poor, and dithonorable but themfelves; and would gladly have the undivided pofferfion of every thing great. If

K

any are fpoken of in terms of approbation, either for beauty, riches, pleafure, honor, or learning, it pierces like a drawn fword, and pains them like the agonics of death. Such perfons from a conviction, that it is a reproach to them to be under the influence of fuch a temper, labor to conceal it; and for this purpose fully the reputation of others, to adorn their own, by working under ground like the infignificant mole. If they are obliged to acknowledge good in others, they flyly infinuate, they have more than a balance of evils; or that fomething felfich and wrong deftroys the goodne's of the action. If it cannot be denied, but they have been inftruments of good, they are ever ready to afcribe that good to fome other means, hoping thereby to ftrip them of their reputation. They are fond of afcribing great things to themfelves, and are clamorous in their own praise; but speak of others in fcandalous or diminutive language; and often hint that things are far worfe than they that chufe to relate, and it is out of pure good will, they fpeak as favorable of them as poffible. There can hardly be a more fure fign of envy, than to be often found in this kind of detraction.

It is unhappy to have this temper in the heart, Itruggling for victory; but much more fo, when it leads its subjects in a state of entire captivity. We can fcarcely conceive of any in this world more un-Nor can we conceive of a more powerful happy. binderance to contentment. No one therefore need flatter himfelf he is in the way of happinefs, or even can be, while he harbors a temper fo opposite to the gospel, and hateful in the fight of holy beings. He must therefore either renounce this, or his expectations of happinels. A man might as well expect to be at cafe in a bed of liquid fire, as to be happy under the government of envy. And has not the experience of fuch long taught them this? And will they carefs in their bofoms a venomous viper, which has already bitten them, and the poifon of whole bite threatens their present and future destruction ? Rather exchange this diabolical fpirit for the mind which was in Chrift. Let nothing deter you from this, left if you fo much

imitate Satan here, you fhould have to fuffer with him hereafter.

BIGOTRY is nearly related to envy and (elf-will, and an equal kinderance to contentment. It usually exercises itfelf on religious objects. Those who are governed by it, make all damnable hereticks, but those of their own party and profession. The fentiments of some who maintain the interests of their party, may differ more from their real creed, than the fentiments of those called dissenters; but they can find an excuse, and make a party covering for the one; but can find nothing to mitigate, what they confider the abominable crime of diffenting ! They delight to gather up all the infirmities and failings of others, and magnify them into mountainous faults, and make them appear black as the darknefs of the bottomlefs pit; but are skilful to invent excuses, and a thousand fost names for the enormous crimes, which are committed among their orun party. No name is too bad to express the criminality of diffenting, from what they term the good old way ; nor any too foft and innocent, to call those measures by, which they execute, by reviling, perfecuting, hanging, burning, or banishing, those who have the misfortune, not to have their confciences run in the fandy mould of their opinion : or perhaps, what is still worfe, cannot confcientiously join them in the violation of every article of the creed, which thefe bigots have themfelves diffented from; and are ridiculed or put to death, for no other crime, but fleadfaftly adhering to the profeffed creed of their perfecutors; and for not violating it, without fcruple or confcience like the pretended adherents of it, who neverthelefs are the real difienters.

It is impossible to calculate the cruelties, which have been committed under the reign of bigotry, and all out of a pretended zeal for the glory of God ! and the good of his Church ! ! The earth has drank in the blood of millions, and the wind has borne their dying groans upwards to the ears of an offended God, to be registered in the book of his remembrance, as a witness of the blackeft criminality, when the nations of the earth fhall ftand before him. Nor on that day fhall the groans and pangs of expiring nature, poured forth by unhappy exiles, be filent ! but rife in tremendous files, as witneffes of that criminal cruelty, which doomed them to languifh in diftant lands for the comforts of life; without a friend to clofe their languid eyes, to follow their mournful *herfe*, or drop a friendly tear over the fpot of earth, which terminates their exile, and puts an everlafting period to their death like folitude.

When the church and ftate can no longer be yoked together, and when by this, carnal priefts can no longer influence a wicked magistracy to burn and banish its best fubjects, the fons of bigotry draw out the tongue of flander, and vilify all they dillike; and like the malicious Jews aferibe to the agency of Satan, what has the visible marks of divine power: and for no other reason, but because it is wrought out of their preferibed limits. They call repentance and faith, trying to be faved by works of felf-merit, deeds of charity, splendid hypocricy, and every appearance of devotion, feigned fanctity.

The above defcription may fhew us, that bigotry robs the foul of Chriftian fellowship, and often of humanity. It stops the ear and blinds the eye of charity, in fuch a manner, that no good thing can be feen or heard, in those who do not bow before its altar, and implicitly confide in its antifcriptural traditions.

But whoever compares bigotry with the charity, tendernefs, meeknefs, forbearance, forgivenefs, and brotherly-kindnefs, taught in the gofpel, muft fee it fo entirely opposite thereto, as to be led at once to pronounce it inconfistent with the least degree of Christian contentment. Let those who have any fixed intention to feck for happinefs in the right way, refolutely refift it, and feek for that charity which is the bond of perfection.

A fettled defire and determination of *revenge*, is oppofite to contentment, and will effectually hinder those from the enjoyment of it, who allow it to poffers the heart. The want of a forgiving temper, or merely be-

ing destitute of love, the gospel makes a great crime, but when it strengthens itself into a spirit of revenge, it is far more criminal. As the gofpel not only forbids the want of forgiveness and a revengeful temper; but ftrongly recommends forgiveness and a heavenly temper; fo we cannot expect to be forgiven, unlefs we forgive; except we utterly diferedit the word of Chrift, which affirms there is no forgiveness for the revengeful and unforgiving. And if we harbor revenge in the heart, and yet pray in the words or fentiments of the Lord's prayer, our praying at best is prefumptuous, heaven-daring hypocrify. We have long detefted the conduct of the hard-hearted fervant in the parable, who inhumanely took his fellow-fervant by the throat, and caft him into prifon, becaufe he could not pay him fifty pence, when his Lord had just forgiven him ten thousand talents: nor dare we fay, but his being cast into prison till he should pay the last mite, was the exe-cution of a sentence, justly due to his extreme criminality. And what good reafon have we to expect to escape, if we are guilty of a like crime? Moreover we feel it to opposite to religion and happines, we must be mad with folly, to attempt to justify ourselves in it. Let us then forgive as we would wish to be forgiven; feek to be reconciled, and make use of the first opportunity, and all possible means for this defirable end.

Evil furmifings and ungodly jealoufies, ftrongly operate against all holy attainments. When once we begin to furmife evil of our brother, it foon becomes very eafy to convert every look, word and action of his, into an evidence of hatred, or at least want of affection. As far as we fall under the power of evil furmising, just fo far we are blind to all the proofs he gives, or can give of brotherly love. If he does not take more than ordinary pains, to convince us of love and good-will; our fuspicions will fo far blind the fight, as to make us readily imagine he takes none at all, but rather labors to shew, he has lost all fellowship for us. If at any time through intense application to fudy or business, or by reason of fome uncommon K_2 temptation, he does not difcover a ufuai degree of fondnefs, we take it for granted without further enquiry, he has a fettled hatred againft us. Before the fpirit of evil furmifing gained poffetfion of the mind, all would have paffed unnoticed, or we fhould have charitably afcribed his conduct to the true caufe; but nothing will fatisfy a jealous mind, but the worft conftruction that can be put on all the conduct of others. In moft inftances there is not the leaft change in the temper or conduct of our brother; but jealoufy has made us ufe our eyes in fuch a manner, as to fee coldnefs, hatred and evil, which have no other existence, but in our own evil furmifing hearts.

The fame fpirit of evil which creates these jealousies towards our brother, takes every possible method to hinder us from knowing the ftate of his affections towards us. Were we to go and inquire in the fpirit of love, latisfaction might eafily be gained. But inftead of a method fo evangelical, it is allowed to gain ftrength, till it grows to a fettled hatred; and perhaps to complete the crime, we report our evil furmifings, and charge our brother with hatred and breach of covenant; when at the fame time, he feels nothing but the pureft affection for us : and perhaps never would have felt otherwife, had he not heard of our complaints to others against him; which first proves a matter of temptation, and to which perhaps he afterwards yields,-the want of love and obstinate hardness follow, and a lasting, painful breach takes place in the church of God. By this method there is perhaps more difcord fown in the church, than by any other which can be and a stand and an lugater stands named.

But nothing can be more contrary to the fpirit of the gofpel: efpecially the leffons of charity taught us, first of Corinthians thirteenth. Be exhorted then to stand on your guard against it, as you would against Satan himfelf. It will destroy your peace and the peace of the church. You can never attain or enjoy the bleffing of contentment, while you give it any place in your heart. It must torment and distrefs you. You have found it a very uncomfortable companion. Lay it alide and run with joy in the path of brotherly contentment.

Many imagine a change of outward circumstances, will make them happy in the enjoyment of a contented mind. But the imagination is in itself fo reftlefs and vain, to many it is one of the greatest binderances to the temper they wish to enjoy. Such do not confider, the foundation of happiness must be laid in being contented with the outward circumstances allotted by divine providence, and not in teafing their minds by fruitless wishes for a change.- The poor imagine if they were rich, they should be contented and happy. The fick fuppofe they fhould have nothing to annoy their peace if they were in health .- The fingle think, if they were married and fettled in life, they could not mifs of happinefs or a contented mind .- The married imagine their family cares and concerns, are the only hinderances to their happinefs. Children and fervants imagine if they were free, they fould enjoy fupreme felicity. Nor can we find but few, who do not afcribe their want of happinels to their outward circumstances, and fuppofe if these were changed, they should have no. interruption or hinderance. In a last all solutions

But let those fay, who were once poor; but now rich, whether their happines has kept pace with the increase of their wealth; or whether they are not as discontented as before. Or let others speak, who have experienced the change of outward circumstances for which they pined, and witness if they can, that the change brought with it, the expected blifs.

The fabulif feems to have had an eye to this fubject, when he told us, Jupiter iffued a proclamation to all the difcontented, to bring the caufes of their difcontent; and exchange them for other things, which they judged would remove all caufes of complaint, and make them happy. A man who had long made himfelf extremely miferable, becaufe he had no fon, and was afflicted with the gout; thought to remove all caufes of future trouble, by changing his gout for a fon. He had not gone far after he made the change, before he difcovered the temper of his fon, to be very rebellious and perverfe. He began his intolerable abufe on the old man, by fcratching, flriking, biting and pulling hair ! He foon ditcovered his miftake, and was glad to obtain leave to give up his fon for the gout. And many others who had made their exchange, were glad of liberty to be placed in their former circumftances.

The change of outward circumftances according to our wifnes, will not only fall fhort of the expected happines; but if we were gratified would often render us much more unhappy, if it did not prove our ruin. Rebekah and Jacob wifh to put *him* into the place of the *firft born*. But they did it at the expence of their peace.—Rachel faid give me children or I die, and yet the grant of this wifh, proved the means of her death. The brethren of Joseph attempted to reverse what his dreams portended, but they opened the floodgate of evil upon themselves. When we repine under the allotments of providence, and ask a change; we feldom know what we ask, any more than the *inesperienced* child, who pines for liberty to play with a drawn fword. And it is one of the greatest mercies of indulgent heaven, that we are denied.

Let us therefore confider the nature of this evil, and fhall we not fee it fo black and horrible, as to be deterred from the practice of it. It is practically faying, we know better than God what is for our good; that he does not govern in wifdom and goodnefs; and if he would give the reins into our hands, we would manage better the affairs of the univerie. Daring impiety! And does the fight of it flock and furprife us! Let us then be contented to fubmit to the government of God, and commit our fouls and bodies to his care and keeping, as into the hands of a faithful Creator.

The flatteries of the world and of worldly profeffors, often prove a great *hinderance* to young believers. When first brought to know the truth, they are taught by the Spirit and word of God, to come out from the spirit and forbidden customs of the world; and to be Christians in heart and life, in *drefs*, manners and conversation. But they no fooner attempt this, than they are furrounded by a fwarm of worldly flatterers, and profettors, who tell them, there is no need of fuch fingularity in order to be Chriftians. "You may adorn the body with fuperfluities, and ufe all the fafthionable amufements, and be as good as if you refufe them. What harm can there be in thefe little things? Do you not believe, *fuch* and *fuch* are Chriftians? They fay there is no evil in them. Our minifter does fo, and he fays it is all perfectly innocent. And will you be fo uncharitable, as to condemn all thofe who are not fo ftiff and fingular as yourfelves?" This kind of reafoning is not uncommon, and too often has a very evil influence, on young beginners in the way of truth and happinefs

But let fuch remember, it is not what fome profeffors do or fay, which you are to make your rule, but it is what the bible commands. If fo, where is the command, which gives the leaft authority to the above reafoning. There is no authority for it—there is not a word of goipel for it all. It is as plainly opposite to the word of God, as if they had plead for theft, or lying. Nor can any one deny it, who will read the bible impartially, and with an eye to the judgment feat of Chrift.

The time you fpend in preparing and putting on unneceffary ornaments, might be better fpent in devotion, and in vifiting the fick and afflicted. The money you thus unwifely expend, if given to the poor and needy, would relieve their diffresses, and eafe you of the charge and punishment, of wasting your Lord's goods. Tell me, what an account will you give to the Judge of all the earth, for this dreadtul walte of time and money ! And for taking from the poor, what God gave you to beftow upon them, and not to pamper and ftrengthen your pride. Confider whether there are not orphans and widows, who fuffer even now, who should have been fed and clothed at the expence of your pride and fuperfluities. Their groans and tears of diftrefs will witnefs against you, and teftify, that God made you their stewards, and you defrauded them of their right. Read the 5th chapter of James and lay it well to heart. In fhort, read the whole book of God, and know, it every where condemns a bafe conformity to the world.

But you will fay, "we have given to the poor." But have you done as much as you could have done, or might now do, if those extravagancies were laid aside, and you walked in the plain path of the gofpel? Remember there is an excellent, a more excellent, and a most excellent way! And if you profets to be a christian believer, why not strive for the most excellent. It is to be feared, that those who but faintly strive for the excellent way, and have no other defign, but just barely to escape punishment, and at the same time convinced of the most excellent way, will in the end be painfully difappointed of falvation. You cannot be too holy, or do too much good. Strive therefore for the higheft attainments; and when you come to die you will not repent having clothed yourfelves in modeft apparel, like the primitive Christians; and absented yourselves from the vain fpirit and amufements of the world, and, that you appropriated your time and money, (which would otherwife have been wasted,) in alleviating the distresses of your afflicted brethren. To be able then to reflect, that you employed your time and talents to the best of purpofes, will afford unfpeakable confolation. Would you have this confolation in life and death, reject with holy contempt the infinuations and flatteries of worldly profestors, and take the gofpel for your guide, without regard to the falfe gloffes, put on it, by thefe votaries of fashionable religion.

Such as are languid in their affections, too often are difpleafed with fuch as are warm in their first love, and try to check and damp their zeal. They talk as if back/liding were neceffary and unavoidable; as if winten feafons were favorable to a growth in grace; and as if fin were neceffary to bumble believers. You will no doubt have trials and temptations of various kinds, but by the grace of God you need not depart from him. You have no authority from foripture to fay, he will ever forfake you, unlefs you first forfake him. And you will always find, instead of being humbled by fin, that the more fin you have, the more pride. And if you are ever humbled, it is by grace and not by fin; unlefs you can prove, fin and grace bear the fame fruit, or have the fame effect.

Learn to diftinguish between the darkness of fin and the darkness of temptation. They are effentially different. The former you will never have, unless you in against God; the latter you cannot avoid, be you ever so faithful. If you are then told, you cannot always feel as when first brought to taste redeeming love, be affured in one fense it is false, and in another it is true. If they mean you must hole your confidence in God, and grow cold in affection toward him, it is false. For the bible no where teaches this to be neceffary and unavoidable. But on the contrary, it teachos, to be fleadfast immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord: To walk in Chriss you received him: That your peace may be as the rivers, constantly flowing: And that you may be made as Mount Zion.

But if they mean you must be tempted and tried, and that under these exercises you cannot feel, as when you have intervals of victory, it is true. In this fense you may be in *darkness* and have no light, as faith the prophet Ifaiah. But you should ftay yourselves on God. And though your trials are such, that you have no light with respect to their end; the manner of your *deliverance*, and many other *circumstances*; yet if according to the prophet, you ftay yourselves on God, he will support you, and bring you off more than conquerors.

The temptations of believers are various, and often binder their progrefs in the way of happinefs. When inft brought to know the truth, they are forely tempted to keep it a fecret, left they fhould be deceived, or not perfevere. Satan fuggefts, "You may not be a chriftian, and if you fhould profefs to be one when you are not, or backflide from the Lord if you are, it will be better to make no profeffion. You fhould wait and know whether you are a Chriftian; and if you are, know alfo, whether you can hold out, before you publick'y profefs faith in Chrift." If by this method he can prevail with you to neglect this duty, he knows it.

will bring darknefs, becaufe it is difobeying the conmand of Chrift, which bids you bold up your light before the world. By yielding to fuch temptations, it is to be feared, many begin to die, almost as foon as they begin to live. But you ask how it can be known, that impressions are from the Spirit of God; instead of being the temptations of Satan? The answer is easy, If they are from Satan, refifting them will bring an increafe of hatred to fin, of love to holinefs, and of fpiritual joy. But if you yield to them, fin and holinefs will appear to you, to be fubjects of lefs and lefs concern and importance. If you are honeft in your enquiries, it will not be a very difficult matter to know. which effect is produced, and confequently to know, whether the impreffion is from the Spirit of truth or Satan.

You may be tempted to believe, there is no God; no Redeemer, or truth in the Christian religion. In prayer and other dutics you may be diffreffed by evil and wandering thoughts, and be tempted to difbelieve the promifes of God; to be proud of your gifts and performances; or to be assumed, and entirely neglect them. And to complete the trial, you may be strongly impreffed to take all these, as so many certain evidences of being deceived. It is suggested, Christians are not so the tempted, and if you were one, you would not be.

But remember for your encouragement, all Chriftians are thus tempted more or lefs: Chrift has been in all points tempted like his followers; and is therefore able to fuccour the tempted. Thefe temptations to evil are not fin to you, unlefs you embrace them and delight in them. And you may eafily tell whether you abhor or love them. What is then the prevailing difposition of your mind? On the most careful examination do you find an abhorrence of them, or a delight in them? If the former, continue to refist, and Chrift will give the victory.

Others may be tempted in a different way, to think themfelves deceived, and to be building on a fandy foundation. The tempter fays, "Your conviction and spiritual change was not like others, therefore you are wretchedly deceived. Your fins were more numerous and heinous than theirs, but your diftrefs and forrow for fin were not half as great. They were almost in defpair, faw themfelves on the very verge of hell; and had no reft for many weeks. Others faw Christ as it were on the cross dying for them : And when they were relieved, their fouls overflowed with joy, and were ready to take wings and fly away to eternal reft. And fince then, they have been often filled with holy raptures, as if they were just ripe for heaven. And if you were a Christian, you would have had all these exercises, and in the fame degree."

Such temptations greatly afflict you, and you fcarcely know which way to turn for relief. You fometimes fear the day of grace is paft; and although the former diffrefs and forrow are removed, there remains a fear left they are not removed by pardon; but by being given up to blind flupidity, the fenfes are fo benumbed, as to have loft all former fenfe of guilt and forrow. For this you figh, and think if you could but feel convicted as heretofore, there would be fome hope of your falvation.

Let us now retrace our steps, and look over the fubject a little. A torrow for fin and change of heart, are effentially the fame in all who experience them, yet they may differ in many circumstances. All will fee and acknowledge themfelves finners ; but fome may have a more diffreffing view of this than others. All fuch will feel deferving of punifhment; but fome may fo deeply realize this, as nearly to defpair of mercy, and view themselves on the very brink of destruction. All will fee Chrift died and made atonement for them ; but fome may have their spiritual fenses so deeply affected with the view of it, that it will appear almost real to them, that they fee Chrift extended on the crofs, bleeding and dying for their falvation. Though various and good reasons may be affigned for these circumftantial views, vet they cannot be absolutely neceflary to true repentance; for many have truly repented without them. It is indeed necessary for all to feel wretched, milerable, poor, blind, and naked, and come to Chrift as unworthy finners, and by faith lay hold on the merits of his death, for pardon and juftification. And when this has taken place, none need doubt and fear, becaufe they have never found in themfelves, the peculiar circumftances of which others fpeak.

Some who are renewed by grace, have a clear and direct witnefs of the Spirit, the moment it is wrought. Others, though they feel a change, yet remain in doubt, and dare not fully believe they have received the fpirit of adoption. They find on examination; they hate fin, love holinefs, the law of God, and his people, but lacking that overflowing of joy they find in others, they fear it dangerous to believe themfelves children of grace. But fuch may confider, there are various caufes of their being thus. Though it is the privilege of all the children of God, to have an evidence of the forgivenefs of fin; yet for wife purpofes, and reafons unknown to us, he may give a clearer evidence to fome than others. Such may be the natural bias of fome, that it is best for them, to gain every step of Christian enjoyment by the point of the fpiritual fword. And though he will not leave them fo deftitute of a witnefs, as abfolutely to difcourage them; yet he may thereby lead to a deep acquaintance with themfelves, to feel their own weaknefs, and dependance on grace, which eventually may be the greatest bleffing .- Their fears may be owing partly, to the ftate of their natural conftitutions. Some are naturally of a fearful and melancholy habit, and though the temper of the heart may be changed by grace, yet it may never fo alter the natural bias of the conftitution; as entirely to prevent the doubts and fears, which naturally srife out of it .- Others have broken conftitutions, and are become extremely nervous. And fuch is the nature of the difease, and the connexion of the mind with the nervous fystem, that a certain great divine faid, " religion will no more keep the spirits from finking in a nervous complaint, than it will keep the pulle from beating in a fever."

In fome the leading paffion may be fear, in others joy. Those who have joy for their leading passion, will discover with the same degree of grace, a greater

overflowing of joy, than those whose leading pattion is a kind of melancholy fear.- A great degree of joy is not always a certain mark of great ftrength and depth of holinefs, though it often accompanies it. We fee those, who are fathers in the church, who have faithfully borne the crofs for many years, and who difcover lefs animation and overflowing joy, than many new-born believers. But when their humility, firmnefs, and ftrength are put to the trial; and compared with those who outfhine them in joy, they are found greatly fuperior to them. God for wife reafons may give overflowing joy to a father in Christ; as the Israelites ate of Canaan's grapes, before they came into possession of the land in which they grew .- In Chriftians young in experience, there feems in many cafes to be more than an equal balance of joy; defigned no doubt in part to fupply the place of other Christian graces, till they by little and little, gain fufficient ftrength and wifdom to be exercifed and tried for themfelves. Were a child in grace to be put on the immediate exercife of patience, without being borne up with a more than common fhare of joy, he would foon faint and fall. But being fed with the milk of divine joy, he at length receives that degree of experience and ftrength, by which he can bear an equal balance and exercife of the feveral Chriftian graces. Were thefe things properly weighed and understood, they would comfort and bear up the minds of fuch, as are fubject to unhappy doubts and fears. They would enjoy good hope in the witnefs of their acceptance already given, although not fo clear and ftrong, as is poffefied by fome of the children of God; or they would be led to him for ftronger confolation through grace.

Some believers have feafons of peculiar profperity; and in which they refolve like David they will never be moved; but will always live in fuch a foaring triumphant frame of mind. It is not long before they are befet with temptations on every fide. As they have not well confidered, that the Chriftian's life is a warfare, and that trials are unavoidable; fo they now lie open to peculiar temptations, to think they are de-

ceived in what they had taken to be Christian comforts But let me tell you, the refolution was wrong. It ftrongly refembles the temper of Peter, when he wifhed to build tabernacles, and take up his refidence on the mount of transfiguration. But you should be as willing to be with Chrift in the garden of fuffering, as to be with him on the holy mount. To refolve always to live in that frame of mind in which you would have no trials, (I do not fay backflidings) is nothing fhort of changing the Christian's life, and to make it not a warfare; which is contrary to the order of God. For you cannot call that fate a warfare, in which the mind is raifed above trials, and in which all temptations are fuspended. And if you have no trials, your faith cannot be tried; nor can there be any room for the exercife of Chriftian patience and fortitude. And what Christian on mature deliberation, would feriously with thefe excellent graces to lie forever inactive? And yet your refolution implies their total inactivity.

If you feel differently when exercifed with fevere temptation, to what you do, when its power is for a feafon broken, it is no conclusive argument, you were deceived in the matter of your comfort. In the very nature of things, you cannot feel when combating with your fpiritual foes, as when you have gained a temporary victory. God wifely calls you to battle againft your foes, and by the fame wifdom gives you feafons of victory and rejoicing. You fhould therefore in the time of peace prepare for war. You fhould expect trials, and fland armed with the gofpel armour ready for the combat; and then you will not fo haftily conclude, your enjoyments were a delufion; but will be ftrong to overcome the enemy.

Believers are fometimes tempted to conceal the light and grace they have experienced; left their brethren and others fhould expect more of them, than they will be able to perform; or left they fhould decline from the grace given, and wound the caufe of truth. The tempter often veils his temptations with a pretended concern for the honor of the church, and by this artful method too often prevails. But the fubjects of them

hould confider, that darkening the light of grace which ought now to fhine to others, through fear of declining it in hereatter, is finning in the prefent time, for fear of doing it in future. And to fin now, is the readient method you can take, to be difobedient in time to come. And to wait in a state of difobedience, is not the way to prove whether you can be obedient hereafter. But if the tempter can make you conceal the grace already beftowed, by making you embrace a falle concern for the welfare of others, and your own; and that under the notion of its being a real concern, he will gain his end in a way in which he is not likely to be detected. It is wrong under any pretence whatever, to hide the gracious gifts of God. They were given not only for your own benefit but for the benefit of others. And while you hide them, you injure not only your own fouls, but the fouls of your brethren. But though in imitation of David, you declare to all who fear the Lord, what he has done for your fouls; or 'according to the exhortation of Peter, are ready to give to every one who alketh, the reafon of the hope within you. yet you should by his direction, do it with meeknefs and fear.

When believers are convinced, it is their privilege to enjoy greater gofpel bleffings, and from fuch a conviction feek the fulfilment of the promife by prayer and fafting; if the anfwer is not immediate, they are tempted to give over the purfuit, either under a belief the bleffing is not attainable, or that it is not for them. A compliance with the temptation will be followed by wandering and darknefs. Let them therefore not give up feeking, but fearch for the caufe, why the promife is delayed. There may be yet fome fecret bofom fin; fome fecret power of unbelief or pride, which hinders from giving all up to God. Or he may anfwer many petitions at once, and fill their hearts with unfpeakable ftrength and comfort.

This temptation may as ftrongly operate on the minds of believers, with refpect to interceffions for others, as in praying for themfelves. If they intercede for the falvation of finners in general, or of their own

L 2

children, friends, and acquaintance in particular, and do not fee a fpeedy anfwer, they may be ftrongly tempted to give over their interceflions, and all other means of their falvation, under a belief God will never hear. Of all others Chriftian minifters lie the moft open to this temptation. Yet none fhould yield to it, but fow their feed in the morning, and at evening withhold not their hand, for they know not which may profper, or whether both will not be fruitful. Their prefent endeavors may be bleft, when they fleep in the filence of the grave. Or they may even live to fee the feed fown, fpring up and bear an abundant harveft.

When the children of God are convinced of the need of fanctifying grace, and to this end, have a clear fight of their remaining inbred corruptions, fatan frequently tempts them to believe, they have never known God's ju?lifying grace. He tells them, fo much impurity of heart cannot confift with the drvine favor.— But remember, he makes known what is wrong in the hearts, as they are able to bear it; that they may fly to that blood for cleanfing, which can make the fouleft clean. Let this conviction be improved, that by faith you may lay hold on the promife, which offers a *fulnefs* to all who *hunger* and *thirft* after righteoufnefs.

The people of God under their afflictions are often lempted, to an impatience to be freed. But they fhould wait calmly, for the time God has appointed for their deliverance. It is of more importance to you, to have grace properly to bear and improve your afflictions, than to be entirely delivered from them. To be tupported under them, may fo fanctify, as to render them the greateft bleffing. But if according to your own defire, you could break away from them, it might prove your ruin. God fees it needful for his people to be tried, and why fhould you complain ! Satan may fuggeft, if you could fee the end of thefe afflictions, and how they were to terminate for your good, you would have no caufe of complaint or anxiety, but as they are now circumflanced, you have real caufe for both.

But it will be well to confider, that one of the bright-

eft excellencies of the Christian faith, is to confide in God in the darkeft hour of affliction, with an affurance, that in fo doing, he will conduct your afiairs for his own glory and your good. If the event and all connected circumstances were known, there would be little or no trial of your faith; and to grow uneafy becaufe of it, is to wifh your faith might never be put to the trial. Had Abraham known, God would have releafed his fon, and accepted for a facrifice, a ram which his tender faithfulnefs had provided, what he did, could have been no great trial of his faith. But when he is feen going forward in obedience to the command, although he could fee no way for God to accomplifh his promife, it can be no fubject of wonder to hear the apostle fay, "he did not stagger at the promise through unbelief, but was strong in the faith giving glory to God."

Had Daniel certainly known, God would have ftopped the mouths of the lions; or the three children, that he would have quenched the violence of the fire; a very fmall degree of faith and Chriftian fortitude, would have been tufficient for their fupport. But as they were ignorant of the method be would take to glorify himfelf, and fave them, and as they calmty confided in him, though thick clouds and darknefs refled on the event, there was fomething in their faith and conduct worthy ot imitation.

Were we to examine the fcriptures, many like inftances might be found, in which the people of God have trufted him in the darkeft hour, and have been glorioufly delivered. To be impatient of deliverance before the time God appoints, or to wifh it in any other way than his wifdom directs, is in effect to wifh God may not be glorified, or our own fouls benefited. This is impious indeed ! But the enemy will labor to keep the impiety of it out of fight, that our fouls may be enfnared and overcome. Againft this we have need to watch and pray, and in all trials look earneftly to God tor fupporing grace; and leave the time and manner of deliverance entirely with him; by fo doing we may find our trials fo fanctified, as to further us in. the way of contentment; otherwife they will prove is great hinderance.

Omifion of duty is a no fmall *hinderance* to contentment, to all the fubjects of it. But very few who decline from God, but first begin by omifion of duty. Although they neglect duty, they do not intend to forfake God, but intend by fome means fo to change the nature of the action, as not to have it imputed as fin; or to be fo faithful in fome other duty not quite fo crofsing, as to make amends for thefe omiffions.

Many who profess to be disciples of Chrift, have never fet up the worship of God in their house, and others have basely discontinued it. There families are growing up around them, without prayer, or religious instructions; nor do they seem to have any real concern for their own or family's falvation. Such must have an awful account to give, before the judgment feat of Chrift. They ought now to confider, how they shall meet the God they have neglected to ferve; and with what face they will meet their children, whom they have not taught the fear of God, and before whom they have fet such careless or impious examples.

The neglect of one duty ufually makes way for another. When family worfhip is neglected, fecret worfhip is ufually fo too. Meditation and fecret prayer are omitted, either becaufe the mind has no tafte for them, or becaufe it is too much taken up with fome worldly purfuit, to find time to attend to them. On this head many excufe themfelves, by alleging that the command. to go into their clofet and pray to their Father who feeth in fecret, means the *clofet of the heart*, and thus evade the force of a plan command : and it is to be feared, rarely pray at any time or place. Such cannot reafonably expect to enjoy gofpel grace, unlefs they afk for it. It is no wonder therefore, that they are defitute and difcontented.

Many entirely neglect the feripture, or read it in fuch a carelefs inattentive way, they gain no influction. Novels and romances are more effected and read than the holy bible. Such diffegard that plain command to *fearch the feriptures*; and yet they would be thought good Chriftians. They have need to afk themfelves, how they can expect to delight in the prefence of a holy God above, if they have now more delight in nonfense, than in his law and promifes. Were they Chriftian believers, they could fay with the Pfalmift, "In thy law I delight," and "Thy word is fweet to my tafte."

Some neglect the publick worfhip of God for the moft trifling reafons. An indifpolition of body, which would not hinder them in the common bulinefs of life, will keep them from the houfe of God. Others fpend the fabbath in planning bulinefs for the week, in idle viliting, or riding for diversion. And many of thefe would think us defitute of all charity, if we dared pronounce them not chriftians. But let them remember, profaning the fabbath, and a neglect of the worfhip of God, are manifest transgreffions of two commandments, under which God will not hold them guiltlefs.

Too many fet light by the ordinances of God. This is a frequent crime and one of no fmall magnitude. They are ordained by God, to be the ordinary channels of his quickening and comforting grace. Hence thofe who turn from them, practically fay, they difregard the divine authority; and defpife, or fland in no need of divine influence. Who has a heart, which will not tremble at fuch impiety ! If thefe neglectors but ferioully thought on their criminality, they would find it very difficult to make their confciences eafy.

Chriftian profeffors too often neglect their duty, not only toward their own fouls; but toward the fouls of others. Either through fear or fhame they often omit warning, inviting, and inftructing others in the things of God as duty requires. When met in vifiting circles, the time is fpent in evil or unprofitable converfation : and they part without prayer. The time which fhould be fpent to build each other up in faith and holinefs, is fpent in murdering the characters of the *envied innocent*; or in retailing, and fporting with the faults of the guilty. No Chriftian ought unneceffarily to vifit, where he knows he cannot have a Chriftian vifit. He cannot do it without fuffering lofs. And if he lives in the

willing practice of it, he cannot come out from the world as the gofpel folemnly commands. Time is too precious to be trifled away in fashionable visits and trifling conversation. I appeal to your own experience, whether you ever receive or pay fuch vifits with any fpiritual fatisfaction. The fear of offending, and drawing on yourfelves the ridicule of man, may entice you into them; but this lear must be thrown off, if you would live and walk in golpel liberty. If the time were spent in devotion, which is spent in such visits, how much more fpiritual and happy might you be. And when duty calls to meet in the circle of your friends, if you would fpend the time in holy conversation, you might leave the place ftrengthened and comforted in fpirit, and rejoicing in the Lord. When you meet therefore, let your conversation be as becomes the gofpel. And think, that for every idle word unrepented of, you must give an account in the day of judgment. May God help you to break this common and too fatal fnare ! Pleafe your own confciences, and obey the command of God, without regard to the frowns and flatteries of men.

To draw you over to their party, they may have many idle pretences and turns, to evade the force of the command; but one plain fcripture will infinitely outweigh them all. Therefore obey God rather than man. You cannot in this thing obey both. Be affured when God commands his people to come out from the world, he does not mean, they shall keep up a fashionable and unneceffary intercourfe with it. It is true indeed, they cannot be wholly feparate from the world, while they are in it. But when duty calls to visit them in ficknefs, to labor or deal with them; or to pay a friendly visit to our own near relations, who are of this class; it is a very different thing from keeping up a fashionable and needlefs intercourfe with them, in ufelefs converfation; or in any or all of their common amusements. The one may be done confistent with duty, the other is utterly inconfiftent with the fpirit and practice of Christianity. This you have long known, but perhaps have not yet put on refolution enough, to reduce it to

practice. May God help you to do it fpeedily! Go then among Christians, among enquirers after faving grace, and to places where you can have Christian conversation, and God will blefs you.

The omiffion of watchfulnefs is a great evil, and as great a binderance. Hence we find it to repeatedly and ferioufly urged in fcripture. By getting off our guard, we give fatan an opportunity to fill the mind with evil thoughts and tempers. If thefe are fuffered to remain unchecked, they readily caufe us to flide into other neglects of duty, improper conversation, the foppery and vanities of the world, and into all manner of evil. If we are fo unmindful of our duty and interest, as to flumber like the foolish virgins; we may be affured the enemy does not fleep, but goes about like . roaring Lion feeking whom he may devour. He will avail himfelf of fuch unwatchful hours, to allure the mind into evil. We have need therefore to refift him fteadfast in the faith, by prayer and watchfulness. Let us reflect, how often an unwatchful fpirit has given place to unbelief, pride, anger, and many uncharitable expressions, which have afterward cost us many repentant tears and groans. Let us then stand on our guard, and watch unto prayer; look for and hafte to the coming of our Lord; that when he appears we may appear with him in glory.

Vifiting the fick and afflicted is too much neglected. Many are fo engaged in idle and childifh diverfions; others fo taken up with getting riches; or fo covetous, that they are afraid they fhall be conftrained to relieve their diffreffes if they vifit them; and others fo loft to humanity, that few are without their excufes, and the afflicted are left to languifh out a miferable life; unpitied and unrelieved. But what miferable and difgraceful profeffors of religion muft fuch be, who will port and play like children, and yet inrrounded with their fuffering and dying fellow-men! Or who are to taken up with amaffing wealth, as to allow themfelves no time to drop the tear of fympathy, or extend the hand of charity! Or fludioufly keep at a diffance, for fear of feeling it a duty to give a little of their treafure ! Or what feems more aftonishing, if more can be, are fo defititute of humane feelings, as to be entirely unmoved at the fight or hearing of a fellow creature in diffrefs ! ! Let fuch no more be called Chriftians, left infidels triumph.

This neglect of vifiting the fick and afflicted, is adding to their affliction, and often more painful, and harder to be borne, than all other misfortunes united. Make the cafe your own. And tell me, if you can find words equal to the defcription, what would be the additional weight of your diffres, when borne down with ficknefs and deftitute of the comforts of life; if your friends and acquaintance fhould refuse you a friendly vifit, and that-fympathy and relief in their power. The excufes with which you now try to content your own minds, would not be fufficient in your opinion, to justify fuch a bafe neglect of duty toward you. And why will you plead them in your own omifiions of duty! Were you to go to them, when their minds are tender and fusceptible of good impressions, do good to their bodies and deal faithfully with their fouls; you might be the happy inftruments of leading many of them to the fountain of true happines. But if you shew ever fo much concern for their fouls, and do not relieve their outward diffresses, when it is in your power; they will have no just reason to believe you have the fpirit of Chrift : and you greatly deceive yourfelves if you believe it.

Shew yourfelves Chriftians then, by feeking out, and fympathizing with, and relieving the diffreffed. Feed the hungry, cloath the naked. And let neither luxury, prodigality, pride, covetouínefs, want of humane feelings, or any other hinderance, deprive you of the power and inclination of fuch thining acts of Chriftian charity. And labor to do them all from a right temper of heart, if you would worthily bear the name of a Chriftian. But if defitituta of the temper and practice, fuch no more deferve the name of Chriftians, than a habitual thief, does that of an honeft man. Let fuch read the 25th chapter of Matthew, and tremble at their approaching fate. It may be proper here to remark, that the law of oharity does not bind you to be the fupporters of idlenefs. If you beftow any of your sifts on the idle, they fhould be accompanied with a plain reprimand for their indolence, and an energetic exhortation to honefty and induftry, or elfe to avoid your prefence. But the wife and children of an intemperate or lazy man, may be real and proper objects of charity. For why fhould they be left to ftarve or freeze, becaufe they are fo unhappy as to have an indo ent husband and father !

And while it is in your power, you ought to be the more ready and inftant in the work of charity, because you know not, but you may need help. There may be a change of circumstances. You may become poor, and fuch as you have relieved, may be in a flate to help you. If they have not fuffered the lofs of humanity by a change of circumstances, they will feel themfelves obliged to reach the hand of charity to you. And others who have known your former kindnefs to the poor, will be compaffionately moved to help you. And you will have the heart-felt fatisfaction of reflecting, that you behaved as stewards of God, while it was in your power. You may alfo gain their prayers, which may be answered in everlasting blestings on your souls. Therefore in whatever view you confider it, there are many proper motives to fiir you up to this duty; and as many weighty things to deter from a neglect of it.

The foripture has made *filf examination* a duty; therefore the omiffion of it must be an evil; and a hinderance to the happinels of *contentment*. But fome may fear to enter ferioully and clofely into this duty, left they fhould be found too far in the *rear*.—Like a merchant who fuspeets himfelf a bankrupt, and will not examine his affairs, left he fhould find it true. Others may neglect the duty out of a vain and prefumptuous confidence, that all things are well, and that they have no need to enquire into their flate. Others may be too indolent and forgetful, to call themfelves to a firiet account refpecting their flate and progrefs in grace. While fome may be fo deluded with *antinomian dreams*, as to think all this to be mere *fervility*, and inconfiftent with gofpel liberty.

M

But however fo plain a duty may be neglected; those who are guilty of it, will be found great losers. They might become eminent for piety; but instead of this, it is to be feared, many of them will never realize their state, until the light of eternity forces them to feel. But it would be infinitely better to know now, that if they find themfelves deceived, they may have an opportunity to escape the deception, and become the difciples of truth. Let it be confidered in any fpiritual view, and they must be deeply convinced, the duty is of importance, and, that it is very dangerous to neglect it. Enter upon it therefore immediately, and endeavor to know daily, the state of your affections towards God, and whether you are advancing or declining in the way of contentment. Without which you will find it difficult, if not impoffible to grow in grace, or to meet death with the courage of an affured conqueror.

Perhaps no one duty is more omitted, and the omiffion attended with greater evil, than the laboring in a gospel manner with those, who have offended against the rules of God's house. Yet as much as this evil prevails, and as many excuses as the committors of it make in their own vindication, there is no duty more clearly revealed in the gofpel; nor any one more folemnly enforced. St. Paul fays, "If a man be overtaken in a fault, ye who are fpiritual, reftore fuch an one in the fpirit of meeknefs, confidering thyfelf left thou alfo be tempted." Four things are worthy of notice in this scripture. (1.) The perfons who are to restore the offender again to fellowship-they who are spir-ITUAL-that is, fuch as have the fpirit of Chrift, for none others are capable of acting or judging as they ought on this or any other cafe, which comes before the church. (2.) Thefe are to RESTORE himto perform all neceffary labor with him, and when he discovers proper marks of repentance, take him again into Christian fellowship. (3.) The manner in which it is to be done-in the SPIRIT of MEEKNESS. roughness must be carefully avoided, and the spirit of love, tendernefs, and humility, must temper, and appear in all which is done or faid concerning him. (4.) CONSIDER THYSELF left thou also be tempted—thou art exposed to the fame fnare, or one equally dangerous. Remember, although he has fallen, thou art not beyond the reach of temptation, or the possibility of falling; therefore boast not, but be humble.

The direction given by our Lord is equally expreffive. "If thy brother treffpafs against thee, go and tell him his fault, betwixt thee and him alone-If he will not hear thee take one or two more-If he will not hear them, tell it to the church." Notwithstanding thefe directions are fo plain, many excufe their neglects in the following manner .- " They are intoxicated with anger or spirits, when they offend, and shall I rebuke them then ?" Perhaps not in all cafes. Yet it will be fometimes your duty to reafon with an angry man; and when mild reafoning has made him calm, he may be rebuked for his folly. But if there are fome cafes, when it would be improper to reprove, at the time and place where the offence is committed; it is no argument, it should never be done afterwards. Confcience and fcripture will decide this, by condemning those, who take refuge in fuch abfurd excuses. "They will be offended with me." How do you know this? Inftead of it they might be brought to repentance, and their fouls faved. And will you ruin your own fouls by neglect of duty; and let others go peaceably to hell, for fear of offending them? Who taught you this fear ? It must have been the grand accuser of the brethren, for it is not justified, but condemned by the gospel.

"It will do no good:" Was Chrift not wife enough to have feen this, were it real? If he affigned no fuch reafon for neglecting the duty of reproof, who gave difobedient man authority to do it? "I have no gift for reproving." Do you then charge God with requiring that of you, which he has given you no ability to perform? The excufe certainly implies this: For God has faid, "Thou fhalt in any wife rebuke." But you in effect fay, he has given you no ability for it. But what is this better than faying, "I knew thee to be an auftere man, reaping where thou hadft not ftrawed ?" Beware then left the lot of the difobedient and unprofitable fervant be your portion ! May you feafonably take warning !

Such neglects of duty leffen the fenfe of the divine goodnefs, and deeply wound the fpirit of brotherly kindnefs. Hardnefs againft an offender unavoidably follows. For a while, the neglector may pretend to fellowfhip as before. But it is all hypocricy, and really increafes his want of fellowfhip for the *firft offender*, till he views all he fays or does with an evil, jealous eye. Here begins a diffance of fpirit and conduct, expreffive of the temper of the mind; which is foon difcovered and practiced by the other. Their fhynefs grows into a fettled hatred, and it will be almost a miracle, if they can be again reconciled. But had he gone to the offender as duty called, the breach might have been healed; or if not, he might have done his own duty, and enjoyed gracious communion with God.

Many inftead of rebuking the offender, whilper, or report the offence to others. And it is no uncommon thing, for friends and foes to have the whole as a common report, before the offender hears any thing of it. And the first he hears of it, he may be told of it by way of reproach; and be irritated, not only by the manner in which it is told him; but, that his brethren have been to evil, as to tattle his faults through the whole circle of his acquaintance. This vile unfcriptural practice, has occafioned in the church divisions and tumults almost without number. Those who are guilty of this evil, pretend to vindicate their conduct by faying, they were to burdened, they could not avoid opening their minds to a confidential friend.-And fo they commit another known fin, to eafe themfelves of the guilt of the first !! How much better would it have been, to have gone to the offender in love and meeknefs, according to the plain direction of our Lord!

This omiffion brings darknefs, and the fin of *whi/p*ering not only increases it; but lays a heavy and very unneceffary burden on the whole church, and perhaps becomes the foundation, not only of the apostacy of the perfon who first offended; but of a difficulty and division which may discourage many. How alarming the confideration !

No perfon can be fo fit to administer the first reproof, as he who is knowing to the offence. If the *offended* report it, and an individual or the church undertake to reprove, it can only be by *hearfay*, and fuch is the nature of man, he will not bear reproofs of this kind, like those founded on real knowledge. Indeed he has good reason to fay, "Why do you not call those transgreffors to an account, who by telling my faults, have been as guilty as myself? I no more deferve reproof and excommunication than they. And why am I condemned, and they passed by unnoticed? And if they had aught against me, why did they not come themfelves? Have they been so long guilty of spreading my faults contrary to feripture, that they are assessed to fee me?"

It is common for fome members, to run with all their trials of this kind to their ministers and tell them, -" Such a brother was angry-another is proudanother coveteous and unkind-another has but little religion"-and the like complaints. But we have good reason to suspect, that those who thus complain, are guilty of what they charge on others. And if every minister would reprove all such with great plainness and tendernefs, this growing and diffrefling evil might. be cured. I am perfuaded if fome method is not taken to prevent its progrefs, it will foon become the caufe of incurable wounds. May we not believe, that at least one half of the backflidings, are occasioned by the finof whi/pering ! Are we who profess to be ministers of Chrift wholly free from this evil ? Let us in all things be examples for the flock, and never reft till we have expelled this heinous fin from the church.

Talebearing and whifpering is a monster, which begs at the door of almost every heart, among many he finds full entertainment; and very few have courage to form and execute defigns against his life. May the ministers of Christ by the fword of the spirit wound him unto death: nor would I have the deadly wound healed, left all the world should wonder after the beass.

M 2

But many are deceived, by fuppoling it is not an evil, to report the faults of others, if in doing it, they put on a tone of forrow. Under pretence of mourning for their follies they commit many heinous fins; and with a voice and look of diftrefs make a bufinefs of talebearing, and carry it on to fuch a degree, it is much to be feared, they will exclude themselves from the kingdom of grace and glory.

Others commit this evil by way of enquiry. "Have you heard that brother A. or fifter S. has been guilty of fuch or fuch a crime?" Mixing a tone of diffress with all they fay. In this way of dealing with offenders, whole focieties may fpend the time, which fhould be fpent in devotion; and in mournful complaints one to another, tell their fears of coming to nought, and never take one gofpel step to escape the threatening danger. Such for wildom, refemble the man who would lift his hands over his head, to avoid being crushed by a falling mountain. They di/play their mighty courage, by talking over the offender's faults in his absence; and deliver many ferious charges to keep the whole fecret from him; and fo part with exhortations to difobedience; and with doleful complaints of a barrennefs and trials ! They make fhift to bear his memberfhip as timorous people do the tooth ache. They look on him as an offender; but never tell him he has offended. They call him brother; but account him an enemy of the crofs of Chrift. Or elfe they fall into the other extreme, and wish to push him headlong out of the church, without ceremony or affection. It is no wonder, that fuch fo often cry, " O my leannefs ! O my leanness !"

THERE are fome things interwoven with the very conftitutions of men, which religion will never wholly irradicate. From thefe conftitutional peculiarities many things may flow, which are offensive to one of a different conftitutional turn, though perfectly innocent to the other. One may naturally be of a melancholy hab t, and though he may enjoy a good degree of Chriftian cheerfulnels, yet this may never be wholly done away, but produce feveral things difagreeable to one of a different habit. Another may naturally be of a cheerful and lively turn; and though he may poffefs a good thare of Chriftian folemnity; yet there will be a vivacity of temper and converfation, which will not correfpond with the feelings of the other. And thefe have need to fet up a ftrong watch, or they will fall into an unhappy cenfuring of each other's conduct. Chriftians fhould always calculate on making a charitable allowance for thefe natural, conftitutional biafes. Though the allowance fhould never be fo great, as to make *melancholy* pafs for Chriftian fobriety; or a vain *levity* for Chriftian cheerfulnefs. And yet it is certain, that the manners of thefe different perions will never appear exactly alike; although they both may have the mind which was in Chrift.

Nearly the fame may be faid concerning fome things, which originate from different modes and circumstances of education. What in one place would be confidered civility and fufficiently polite, would in another be looked on as clownish awkwardness; and were these to practice fome manners, which others can and do practice confiftently with humility; they would not only fpring from pride in them, but become the occafions of an increase of it. And on the other hand, whatever they fee in others, which goes beyond their prefcribed rules of politenefs; they haftily impute it all to pride, and conformity to the world. Although I would fay nothing in favor of a *finful* conformity to the fashions and customs of the world; but use all evangelical methods to difcourage them; yet I am well convinced, there should be Christian charity exercised with respect to things, which originate from different manners of education.

But for the want of fuch a charitable allowance, when we fee the fruits of a conftitutional bias, or one given by education; we too haftily ascribe all to a bad intention, and call it a premeditated evil. And under the influer ce of this want of Christian *lenity*, and the unfaithfulnefs of each other above defcribed; we are too often hindered from going to them in love, to enquire for our own information, and to advife them for their good; and though they are loving difciples of Chrift; yet our negligence induces us to believe, they are intentional, if not obftinate offenders. Such a view of them, together with our neglect of duty, begets many wrong tempers towards them; and unlefs we are brought to repentance, we are never fit afterwards, to perform a foriptural labor with them. By this alfo we are hindered from progreffing in the Way of contentment.

When fome profeffors grow cold in religion, they are inclined to think all others fo too; although they do not properly realize, that this is the cafe with themfelves. In this ftate they fall on others with cenfures, exhortations, and threatenings, without any appearance of mercy. There is no fign of tendernefs or love, either in their exhortations or prayers. Although there may be times, when backfliders may be reproved with fome degree of feverity; yet even this ought to be tempered with the utmoft love and humility : but generally an encouraging and inviting manner of addrefs, will be moft effectual; unlefs they are deeply loft to all moral feelings.

I need here hardly obferve, that most of these are crimes, for which there can be no well grounded excuse. And the rest are such as should be carefully flunned as *binderances* to contentment. What can be more plain than the direction of Christ, Matt. 18th? And of the apostle, Gal. 6th? No one can mistake who is willing to know and do his Master's will. These are as plain, as "Thou shalt not kill." And yet multitudes live in the habitual breach of these rules, and yet have the boldness to call themselves by the name of Christ.

There is yet another error into which fome fall, when they pretend to *deal* with an offending member. They feem to have no other end in view, than to obtain evidence enough to prove him guilty of the crime he is charged with, and then to expel him from the church. But this is utterly wrong. They indeed fhould be careful not to accufe a brother without proper evidence; but before they even intimate as if he muft go out of the church, let every possible and probable ftep be taken to reconcile and reftore him. And if all proves ineffectual, he must be expelled.

Some are too much inclined to believe flying and idle reports against their brethren. And by fo doing get jealoufy and hardness against them, when perhaps there is not a fyllable of truth in all they have heard. The wicked, many times, make and retail flander, on purpose to disturb and divide the church. And if they can make the members liften to, and believe their reports against each other, they will not fail to give them wholefale fupplies. It is an undeniable fact, that fome of those, who in all other respects are men of truth; are neverthelefs fuch enemies to religion, that they do not hefitate to flander its profesiors. But if you have reason to believe the things reported, go to the accused perfon in love, and enquire into the truth of them for yourfelves, and if you find them true, and after suitable labor he does not forfake the offence, bring it in gospel order before the church, that he may be dealt with according to the difcipline of the house of God. And by a neglect of this method, fee you do not keep it festering in your heart, till it grows into an incurable fore: neither make it more public than the wicked themfelves, by enquiring every where, whether others have heard of it.

Some, in attempting to imprefs the minds of others with the real need of heart holinefs, do it too much by way of terror. They cannot fail to be unfuccefsful. It will rather tend to their difcouragement than to their help. Confequently, will more or lefs *Linder* both in the way of contentment. However carnal profeffors may be addreffed like those of the Afiatic churches; yet in applying the doctrine of holinefs to believers, it fhould be done by way of inftruction and encouragement. They fhould be told the bleffing is for them; that God has promifed it, and able and willing to fulfill the promife; that the blood of Chrift is efficacious, and the fpirit of grace powerful to effect the work. If through the fpirit of wildom and holinefs, you are become ftronger than others, remember the *frong* are to bear the *infirmities* of the weak; to firengthen the weak hands, confirm the feeble knees, and help fupport them under all their burdens. Therefore in all your addreffes be compaffionate and mild. If you enjoy fuperior grace, be the more humble and forbearing; and fliew yourfelves fathers and leaders in Ifrael; and do not refemble imperious and mercilefs flave-drivers.

Many neglect their meetings of Christian fellowship. Although bound by folemn covenant to meet with their brethren, to encourage, and watch over them; yet falling off by degrees, forget or rashly break their covenant vows; defpife and neglect the bleffings which were formerly enjoyed, when they were faithful to meet together. Such cannot be reckoved among the faithful; or even be confidered as preffing after contentment. But notwithstanding this is fo evident a breach of gospel rules, yet they have their excuses, and hope to be yet thought good Christians. They plead worldly care and bufinefs; or, that there are fome who meet, they cannot fellowship; or fomething elfe equally trifling. As to the first, there may be times, when duty fo loudly calls in the concerns of life, that it would not be right to leave them; but these instances with most people feldom occur. And generally those who most plead them, have so little relish for the worship of God, they are glad to lay hold on any thing to excufe their neglect. If the concerns of life interfere with religious duties, and make men lefs holy than they otherwife would be; one of two things must be true : they have either taken on themfelves unnecessary cares; or they attend to their lawful concerns with a wrong fpirit and view. Confequently their excufes are fo far from rendering their neglect justifiable, that they only make them the more criminal.

As to the *laft*, it feems but a weak pretence, to forfake the company of many they profels to love, becaule they are tried with one or two; and by fo doing "cut themfelves off from the bleffing of meeting with their brethren, and from all the ftrength and comfort which ufually flow from fuch meetings. If any have offended, there is a proper way to reclaim them, or if irreclaimable, to expell them from the church. And if others abfent themfelves from the church and its privileges, without attending to this method, it will appear to all ferious believers, that they are as much or more in the fault, than those they accuse. If there are real offenders in the church, the truly faithful will unite to bring them to repentance, or cut them off according to the order of gofpel ditcipline. And none will defert the church on fuch trifling pretences, but cowards and the lukewarm.

That I am not miltaken in the character of fuch men, will appear, when we undertake to reprove them. They will bear no reproof. But begin to tell that others conduct as bad as they, and yet are not reproved. And if poor they will perhaps add, the rich are *favored* and *vifited*, but they are reproved and neglected. But let fuch remember, their excufes will avail them nothing, when the light of eternity pours in upon their conficiences, and they are fummoned before the tribunal of an impartial judge. Learn therefore to think church privileges of more confequence, than to neglect them for fuch childifh reafons. Be zealoufly and perleveringly engaged, to give up your account with joy, and not with grief.

We have already noticed a number of omiffions of duty; and fome of the miferable excufes made by thefe criminal neglectors, and by which they add criminality to guilt. It is to be devoutly wifhed, that inftead of purfuing a way fo evil and unhappy, they will confefs and fortake, and earneftly engage in the purfuit of contentment. But as the cafe now flands with them, it is a matter of no furprife to find them make fo little progrefs in the Way of Happinefs, or that they continue to wreftlefs and difcontented. Such have no more right to expect the happinefs of the gofpel; than a traveiler has to look for the end of his journey, when he flumbers away his whole time on the road.

But as there are various other *binderances* to contentment, it is now time to pafs on and confider another clafs, which are the fins of commiffion. These also kand opposed to contentment, as well as those of omiffion. It may not be amifs however here to remark, that the involuntary miftakes in judgment and errors in practice, infeparably connected with the ignorance and infirmities of our natures, are not to be claffed with either. When I fpeak of the fins of omiffion, I mean the neglect of plain and known duty. And I mean by the fins of commiflion, fuch acts as confeience and the fpirit of God join to teflify, are breaches of the plain precepts of the gefpel.

We are new led to notice those actions, which are thus teflified to be evil. Io hate God and our fellowmen are of this class. Though many in heart really hate God, yet few will own or justify themfelves in it. -But do not blush to confess they hate their enemies. And under the influence of that temper feek all poffible evil against them. Let fuch remember, they trample on that well known command, which makes it their duty to love their enemies, to blefs their perfecutors, and pray for fuch as dispitefully use them. The love of God and man is the foul of religion. An were I to be asked to define pure and undefiled religion, I could not do it better than by faying, it is the love of God fled abroad in the heart and acted out in the life. He then who lives in the habitual hatred of God or man, is defititute of all religion : And thus remaining, can neither be contented nor happy. This evil might have been confidered before, and viewed as the luxurant foil from which all other hinderances fpring. But if is only treated as a fingle and feparate hinderance, it will be found to be neither a fmall nor an uncommon one.

The law of Chrift has made profane fuencing an evil. Butmany blafpheme the name of God, or take it in vain; with as much feeming delight, as if it were a commanded duty. And if to be condemned and caft off by God, were falvation, and the only ftate of happinefs, they could not more repeatedly and earneftly pray for it. Being fo familiar with oaths, they mix them with their common convertation; and attempt to confirm the most fimple relation of facts, by the profane and uselefs repetition of an oath. By this method of convertation they fin against God ; render their own fouls unhappy ; give others realon to fuspect them falsehood; break over all rules of politenefs and correct fpeaking ; unfit themselves for evidences in courts of justice; and make themfelves infamous and ridiculous before all ferious and well-bred people. Nor will any but the most infamous and depraved, plead any thing in vindication of a practice fo unferiptural and opposite to the interests of good fociety : even if this world is the only ftage of our existence. I fay, opposite to the interests of good fociety, because it is an undeniable fact, that fuch a familiarity with oaths and the name of God, has a direct tendency to make men trifle with them even before a court of justice, and in all covenant engagements. And in proportion as this evil prevails, we lofe the benefit of judicial courts, and covenants; and with them, two of the best bonds of civil fociety. This evil is fo pernicious, Christians, ministers of religion, and parents fhould unite for its destruction; or they will be bindered in the Way of Happinels. May we with one confent arm ourfelves against this horrid foe; and may God lead us to the battle and give us the victory.

Fraud and theft are condemned by laws human and divine. And if profefied infidels only, tranfgreffed them, I fhould not need to fay fo much on the fubject. But I am forry to fay, too many profeffed Chriftians are daily guilty of the firft. They calculate on taking every pofible advantage, and efcape the lath of civil law. They have little or no regard to the law of God, nor would they to that of man, were it not for corporcal punifhment and prefent difgrace. And what adds to their criminality, they juftify themfelves in the practice, by pretending, if others do aot take care of their own intereft, they are under no obligation to do it; but have a right to take all they can get.

Perhaps the perfons thus defrauded, were not made by God fufficiently difcerning to fee the fraud : confequently you took advantage of their ignorance. But did God give you fuperior abilities to defraud and ruin others? Would it not be the part of a rational and humane creature to defend and affift them ?--Or perhaps he had fuch confidence in your honefty be caufe you professed to be a Christian, he did not suspect you would try to defraud him of his just right, by veiling the imperfections of your commodities; and by exalting their good qualities, higher than would confift with truth. But no one act of fraud is more black, than that of making the neceffitous circumstances of men. an opportunity of exorbitant interefts; and thereby ftrip them of the little they poffefs, and leave themfelves and families in a ftate of want and wretchednefs : or put them in prifon for not answering a demand, which in the eye of ftrict justice has nothing in it more binding than fraud or robbery. This is no uncommon evil. And though the perpetrators of it take meafures to fecret themselves from the eye of the law, yet they are no better than highwaymen ! They may fee their picture and their end, by reading the first part of the 5th chapter of James.

Mar.

Drunkennefs and all other kinds of intemperance is forbidden by the law of God. And yet many who profess faith in Chrift, are guilty of more or less intemperance. Some are mere fots. They place themfelves below the fwine which wallow in the mire. They spend their estates, diffress their families, ruin their characters; and it is to be feared, will ruin their fouls. -Those who go further in dress than is decent and comfortable; eat, drink, or fleep, more than health requires; or eat and drink what they know is contrary to health, for no other reason but to please the tafte, are guilty of intemperance, just in the fame proportion as they go beyond the plain rules of the gospel, which require all things to be used for the glory of God. Although at prefent they do not go to the excels just named, yet they may be laying a foundation for it, and in time be equally the flaves of intemperance; unlefs they refolve through grace, to regulate themfelves according to the gospel.-It is very easy to unfit the mind for devotion, by too much indulgence in fleep; by taking too large a quantity of food or drink; or by taking that kind, which will not agree with the conftitution. To avoid this evil, fome will need no fmall, fhare of refolution ; efpecially, fuch as are by duty callled into many different places and companies. But there is no better way, than for a man to fludy his own conflitution, the quantity and quality of food which beft fuits him ; and then fix on his rule, and never tranfgrefs it, unlefs imperious neceffity demands. In this way, he may keep in the path of gotpel felf-denial without injury to himfelf or others.

Adultery and fornication are evils to which the gofpel gives no licene ; but are every where condemned in the most awful manner. Yet many commit them, and carry on the dark intrigues of libertinifm, as if they were the most laudable and interesting purfuits in the world. Thefe evils are gloried in, as if they were the only way to honor; and as if men were created for no other purpose. Some chuse the dark shades of night to pay their beaftly worship to their lecherous goddess; while others have grown fo perfect in their brutal attainments, they were not ashanied to worship in the light of noon-day. These miscreants artfully seek the ruin of female virtue and modesty; and when it is accomplified, they glory in the achievment, as if they had reftored a finking and ruined world. To effect their more than diabolical defigns, they pretend the ftrongeft and pureft affection, make the most folema vows of constancy; and when the unhappy, unfuspecting creature is taken in the artful and too fatal fnare, they leave her friendlefs and wretched; and perhaps to complete her mifery, call her a fool for believing them, and fhout for joy and victory, as if they deferved a burft of universal applause.

We cannot have a more finished picture of human depravity, than a female, who is fo lost to that delicacy and modefty, by which the Creator has characterized her fex, as to become an unblushing actress and leader in these base intrigues. The time was when the shuddered at fuch a character, and in heart detested the crime. But having been drawn into the evil by the wicked intrigues of others; or having unwatchfully and basely begun to trifle, with what should have been held the inviolable glory of her fex; the has funk by flow degrees, till impudence, univerfal depravity, and difgrace, are the prevailing traits in her character. Let those who were created for nobler purposes, act up to the native dignity of their character; and they will be justly entitled to our effeem; and confidered as the chief ornaments of the lower creation;—as the healer of our woes and partners of our blifs.

If any thing can be more difgraceful to human nature, it must be an adulterous breach of the marriage covenant. We can hardly conceive of any covenant more folemn and binding. Those who are guilty of a voluntary breach of it, are guilty of the blackest kind of perjury. If they cannot be trufted for the fulfilment of fuch an engagement ; they are capable of all breaches of truft. And yet with many, few things are more trifled with, and lefs regarded. Even the famous, polite Lord C-d himfelf, did nothing better, than teach his fon the art and propriety of feduction. And it is to be feared, there are many who as little regard the law of God and man; and their own most folemn engagements. Whatever unlawful liberties they may take, but few of them would grant their Partners and daughters the fame; though they cannot in juffice fay they have not an equal right.

It is not to be doubted, but in their own minds at least, they attempt fome mode of defence for their evil conduct. But whatever method of excufe is purfued, they cannot plead for it on the authority of God's word; for that repeatedly forbids it, on the pain of everlasting condemnation. And they have as little reafon to plead for it on the principle of its utility. What benefit can arife from it? Can it be of fervice to mankind to break the most folemn vows; to trample on all laws human and divine; and to introduce a courfe of things, which if it were univerfally to prevail, would leave our children without friends, fupport, instruction and government! If the facred ties of wedlock were univerfally difregarded, it cannot be denied, but all these evils and many more, would rush on the world like an impetuous torrent. But to fpeak out plainly; (though I fay nothing here of Christian precepts,) what man

of feeling and honor, could think it a favor to have his wife and daughters become shameless profitutes? Would he not recoil at the idea, and with there might be at least one exception to the general practice of libertinism? And if he would with this in the regard of his own wife and daughters, might not the fraternity to which he belongs, with the fame concerning theirs, and with equal propriety ! And if this with were univerfally to be accomplifhed, there would be an end of a practice too opposite to all fociety happines.-Why do they wish this exception to the principle and practice of libertinism? It must be either because they confider it an evil or difgrace. If it is either, why do they practice and plead for it in themfelves : But to bring it to a fingle point. It is either a virtue or vice. If it is a virtue, why do they not with their wives and daughters made virtuous by a full renunciation of all female chaftiny? And if it is a vice, why do they not reform, and fet a better example to their families and the world ?

If it cannot be plead for, from the word of God, or from its utility, what plea fhall be made?—One, and one only remains. "Nature (fay they) has given the appetite, and nature fhould be obeyed." Suppofe nature (as it is called) had given the appetite to their *companions* and children, would they recommend it to them, to obey it ? If their argument is good they ought to do it.

The young Prince of Troy no doubt reafoned in the fame way, when he wantonly ftole the beautiful Grecian Princefs; for which he paid a ten years feige, the deftruction of the city, the lofs of liberty, and the blood of the citizens. Nor can we fuppofe but Herod was of the fame opinion, when he formed his ilicit connextion with his brother's wife; which was followed by the murder of a good man.

But let their method of reafoning in vindication of this practice have a univerfal application, and who could number or weigh the evils which would unavoidably follow !—Some men have alfo an appetite for wealth, and if it is right to follow nature in the other cafe, it is

N 2

in this. It must therefore be right for them to fteal, rob, defraud, and purfue any other method of deceit or violence, which their appetite for wealth might lead them to, that it might be fully fatisfied. These practices they cannot condemn, while they plead for and practice the other. And were they univerfally to take place, who could be fase ? who could be happy ? universal ruin and horror must follow.—Cities laid in afhes, the world deluged in blood, and nothing could be realized, but defolation and misery.

Do you like the picture, O ye libertines of the age ! Or do you not rather turn from it with horror and difguft ? No wonder you cannot bear your own likenefs ! And if it be fo fhocking to you, when drawn by an unfkilful, human hand; how muft it appear in the day of judgment, when pourtrayed by the hand of an infinite and eternal Judge ! You have already fome faint whifpers of that day in the court of your own confciences. And what confcience now faintly whifpers, it will then fpeak out in the loudeft accents of terror and diftrefs. Be refolved then from this hour, that reafon and fcripture fhall be your guide; and you can no more plead for an evil fo dreadful, than you can wifh an incendiary to burn your houfes over your heads.

Lying is an evil, in vindication of which, few are fo depraved as to plead; and yet it is no uncommon evil. Some previous and fhameful criminality, may lead men to falfehood, to cover their difgrace. But they had better confefs and forfake their fin. This method often proves unfuccefsful, and afterwards they are obliged to fubmit to the deep and lafting difgrace of having the crime known, and of having lied to conceal it. But fhould they efcape being detected by man, the whole will be brought to light by a heart-fearching Judge.

Envy may be allowed to beget falfehood. The envious will not endure and equal or fuperior. They will propagate falfehood to blaft his reputation, or eclips his character, that he may fink into difgrace, and, that they may be exalted and triumph in his ruin. It is impossible to conceive of any thing more like the grand Accufar: And yet it is a common evil. A ftrife to be accounted the greatest beauty, the greatest wit, or a wish to be thought the most skilful and wise in one's profession, has often given rise to this kind of falsehood.

The fpirit of malice or revenge, too often proves a fruitful fource of lying. If one is injured by another, he retaliates by falichood and flander. He accounts it the fweeteft and most effectual revenge. But it often recoils on his own head. He is proved a liar and an enemy to truth, and the perfon he attempted to flander, is found clear of those flanderous accusations. Confequently, he finks into difgrace, and the other to his great mortification, is the more effected and honored. But if the evil is not difcovered here, the righteous Judge at last fhall vindicate the injured and condemn the guilty.

Many are induced to depart from the law of truth, for the fake of gain. They over-rate their own things, and give them qualities they do not poffers, with a defign to get more than their value; and they underrate the things of others, either to keep their own in credit, or to get them below their worth. By this method fome defraud others of their right, and heap up wealth in abundance. But wealth fo gotten, must be painful in its final confequences. It must prove a bed of thorns to a dying man; and a fword of exquisite torture to a condemned foul.

Some make falfe declarations with a view to make themfelves honorable. They boaft of an honorably line of anceftry, learning, riches, and other accomplifhments they do not poffefs. To poffefs thefe they fuppofe would make them honorable : And in order to be crowned with their fancied honor and dignity, they affirm themfelves poffeffors of things to which they have not the moft indirect claim. But,

"Honor and shame, from no condition rife," "Act well your part, there all the honor lies."

But how defpicable must fuch appear, when their pitiful falschood is difcovered, and they are feen naked of all those robes of honor, with which they pretended to be clothed : and it is hardly poffible for them long to efcape this difgrace. But fuppofe they carry out the cheat through life, what will their falfe appearances of honor avail them, when every mouth shall be ftopped, and all the *world* appear guilty before God !

Others have a peculiar faculty of leaving falfe impreflions on the minds of those who hear them; and without faying the words commonly used to make fuch impressions - They do it by tones, and gestures .- The impressions made, are exactly fuch as they intended. -But when charged with falfehood, they pretend to be innocent. But let them remember, if the hearers received the ideas they intended, and if those were not true, they have as really lied, as if they had used the very words, which are the common and known figns of those ideas. There is perhaps no other kind of falfehood which more prevails, and which does more real milchief. Such a liar contrives beforehand for a place of retreat, and after he has itirred up a great deal of strife and hatred, he intends by casting the falschood on others, to go off in triumph. But the day is approaching, when the enemies of truth shall be uncovered, and appear in their true character.

Others do violence to the truth, by fpeaking a few difrefpectful things of abfent perfons, in a kind of forrowful tone; and indirectly hints, fomething very difgraceful remains untold, which they chufe to conceal out of pure refpect for thofe perfons. By this mode of conduct they raife in the minds of others a thoufand jealoufies, and conjectures, which often do the flandered as great an injury in the eyes of men, as if thefe conjectures were really true. And yet thefe infinuating, deceitful monfters of the world, will wipe their mouths from the guilt of lying, by pretending they have never faid any thing fcandalous. But let fuch confider, they cannot efcape the eye of Jehovah, or the cognizance of his holy law. They muft be judged atlaft as guilty of falfehood, and as enemies of truth.

Many lie foolifhly, when the truth would do better, even if there were nothing criminal in lying. They do it when it is entirely unneceffary, even if it were in itfelf a virtue. They have no inducement to it, or any determinate end in view. The things they invent and fpread are fo weak and foolifh, they would be a difgrace to them if true, and are much more fo, as they are falfe. Other kinds of falfehood may be more mifchievous; but none can bear ftronger marks of folly. It muft be confidered as a fure evidence of a weak and depraved mind. Did they but realize the things of time and eternity as they ought, they would find topics of converfation enough to employ their tongues, without having recourfe to fuch low and difgraceful things.

There is also a kind of fashionable, polite lying, Which is called by the foft name of jefting : In which many laughable things, are faid with a defign to excite mirth. They fport with the infirmities of others; and what was faid in jest, is often taken, and afterwards told in earnest; by which the innocent fufferers have their infirmities converted into faults of the blackeft hue; or if they have been guilty of any trifling faults, they are lifted up to the highest fummit of evil. This kind of evil is no where more practiced, than among dining and tea-table parties. But when charged with the crime, they attempt an excuse by faying they were not in earnest. This fivolous excuse neither exculpates them from the charge of falfehood, nor prevents the mischief it has occasioned .- If men are ever ironical, let vice, and not the perfons of the innocent be the fubject of their irony. Let it be fparingly ferioufly, and cautioufly used; and never degraded into despicable buffoonery. Jefting is a fpecies of lying; and even irony is a barbed arrow, and fhould never be played with, left it mifs the guilty and wound the innocent.

Some put a falfe colouring on truth, or magnify beyond all bounds, what is true in its fimple form. Thismay arife from the love they have, of always dealing in the *marvellous*. They feem to have no liking to fimple and unexaggerated defcriptions. By their manner of relating things, we fhould be ready to think the fmalleft infect to be a monfter for its fhape and bignefs, and a mote to be a world : " But let your yea, be yea, and your nay, be nay, for whatfoever is more cometh of evil."

There is yet another kind of falfehood, which confifts in breach of promife to God: and one from which perhaps no fon or daughter of Adam is entirely clear. In the time of fickness and diffress men promise to reform, but when God in mercy removes the affliction, they difregard their folemn vow, and practice former evils. Under formons, at funerals, and on other folemn occasions, they make religious refolutions, but they foon pafs away like the early cloud and morning dew. It is not a triffing crime thus to treat Jehovah and heir promiffory engagements. But though fo defperately guilty, few feem concerned for their state, only when chaftifed by providence. And then to renew their vows, and commonly break them again when faved out of their trouble. Whatever fuch may now think, it is certain their broken refolutions and murdered hours, will one day ftare them in the face; and unlefs repentance prevent, will be charged home on their confciences with unutterable pain.

The gofpel commands to live in peace; and forbids to ftir up strife and contention. But many difregard it, and in this respect are just the reverse of what they fhould be. They not only make and retail flander, but are bufy in running from house to house, with a feeming friendly and innocent anxiety, to know all the fecrets of others, and what they think of the character of their neighbors. Beware of fuch. When any perfon. preffes you for your fecrets, and opinion of your neighbors; be affured he has no other defign, than to fpread them, and put the whole neighborhood in a ftate of uproar and confusion : and especially, if under the mask of friendship he relates what others fay against you; and at the fame time makes many unafked and folemn protestations, to keep all you tell him, in a state of profound fecrecy. You may as well fet the fox to guard the geefe, as to trust your secrets or opinion with fuch people.

You may find a few confidents, to whom you may unbofom yourfelves with fafety: But they are veryfew. All good people are not capable of fuch fpecial intimacy. Though they have no intention of being falls to their truft, yet fuch is their mind, and confidence in all their acquaintance, that they unwarily make *intimates* of all, and commit their own fecrets and yours to them, by which means the whole is published to the world.

Therefore felect your friends, and faithfully prove them, before you place in them too much confidence, This will require both difcernment and firmnefs. Study their natural tempers. Confider what grace has done for them. Mark well on what their friendship toward you is founded. If it is founded on interest, they will defert and betray you in adverfity. If it is founded on the love of flattery, they will be your friends no longer than you pay them in their own coin. If it is founded on the love of novelty, a few weeks or months at most will make it ficken and die with old age. If on beauty, the eclipses of difease, or the wrinkles of age, will make it go out in darknefs like an expiring taper. And if it refts on fome favors bestowed and others expected, it will change into ingratitude and reproach, when you ceafe to answer their expectations in bestowing favors. But if it is founded in the love of God and man, and arifes out of a heart formed to friendship; and facredly regarding, and loving peace, and willing to weep as well as rejoice, (when all this is proved,) truft him as your friend.

But in fo nice and rare a choice you will need firmnefs; becaufe thofe who afk no other price for their friend/hip, than to be entrufted with all your fecrets, will undoubtedly be affronted, and charge you with want of confidence. The charge is ju/t, and it is your duty to prove it fo, by refufing to confide in them. Only furaifh them with materials, by refigning your fecrets, and they will alter, mix, and frame them in iuch a manner as to crect a *temple* of *confusion*, and an altar to *facrifice* the peace of a whole town or nation; and they will make you if possible, worship at the feet of the Goddefs Contention, in all the fervency of infuriated zeal. Those then who would travel in the Road to Happinefs, must not only avoid being actors in these fcenes of strife; but carefully shun such as are, or they will be entangled in grievous difficulties, and hindered in their Heavenly Journey. And one necessary method of shunning them is, to weigh and follow what is here faid of the choice of intimate friends.

Young people are often hindered in the Road to Happineis, by the hafty and inconfiderate manner in which they form their matrimonal connexions. They are drawn into the bonds of wedlock by riches, beauty, or a ftrong and fudden fancy. But thefe cannot lay the lafting foundation of friendfhip.

" Two kindered fouls alone must meet,

'Tis friendship makes the bondage sweet."

But O! the curfed charm of gold! The fading flower of beauty! The ungovernable rage of fancy! How many are ruined by you!

If the young and unwary only were deceived, and entangled in this fnare, it would not be a fubject of fo great furprife. But when we fee their experienced parents, for the love of gold, forcing their children into a bondage worfe than that of Algiers, and in which they look for nothing but a life of wretchednefs, we can only fay of their love, as dying Jacob faid of the anger of Simeon and Levi, " Curfed be their" love, " for it is cruel." By fuch a courfe of things, we fometimes fee the girl of fixteen, matched with the man of fifty or fixty. The one has gold, and the other has beauty, and thefe must meet and form a marriage. But their hearts cannot be wedded, they TWAIN are not one, but TWAIN still. This description may stand as a specimen of many more, of the different degrees and kinds which might be exhibited, in relation to the fubject of unhappy marriages.

It is a duty taught in the gofpel, that hufbands fhould LOVE their wives as Chrift loved the Church; and, that wives fhould REVERENCE their own hufbands. And if thefe directions are not facredly followed, fuch will be hindered in the Road of Happinefs. Though thefe commands are plain and urgent, and the evils which flow from the breach of them are great; and, though from obedience refults great happiness; yet there are almost numberless instances, in which men hate their wives, and wives treat their own hufbands with ridicule and contempt. Their want of love on both fides is fo deeply rooted, that in many inftances they throw oft all restraint, and are full of their complaints against each other : nor do they hefitate to make those complaints publick. This is a barbarous and wicked practice ! If these are to each other, such confirmed and inveterate enemies, who neverthelefs have facredly promised in the prefence of God, angels, and men, to be inviolable friends; where can they expect to meet with friends, or friendship ? Or if their want of affection does not boldly fhew itfelf as above defcribed, yet it rancours in the heart, and cloaths in a four, morofe garb, all they fay and do.

The evils which flow from this fource, are indefcribeable and almost innumerable. The children of fuch families are often ruined. Their tempers and habits are fo corrupted, by fuch examples from their parents, they are unfit to become heads of families, or members of any community. In the hearts of fuch families the fpirit of religion cannot dwell; nor the practice of it be carried on among them. And nothing can prevent their prefent mifery and future punishment, but speedy and bitter repentance. No life can be fo wretched, and fo much refemble the habitation of devils. Without repentance death only can release them from their dreadful bondage, and yet their release is likely to be fucceeded by an eternal imprifonment.

But let the tempers of their minds and the fcene be changed, and every family may become a little church, and every houfe bear a ftrong refemblance of heaven. Where mutual affection reigns, no life can be more happy, than to be united in the bonds of holy wedleck. To fay otherwife, would be to impeach the judgment of God, and charge him with wrongly judging, when he declared, " It is not good for man to be alone." Thus united in affection, prayer and praife may arife from the altar of every heart like holy incenfe; and the mutual exchange of good offices will endear them to each other, and make even afflictions fweet, and 6pen a bright profpect of an eternal union. Study to pleafe, fludy to be kind, and realize the obligation you are under to these offices, and you will find it difficult not to love. Few or none are without their infirmities, and if you have them, keep them a profound fecret among yourfelves. And if either has given just cause of offence, chuse the most favorable time to bury it, use the most loving words, and temper them with a loving fpirit, and all such things may not only be entirely done away, but be turned to your own advantage, by putting you more on your guard in future.

Let thole who believe, and yet have unbelieving and churlifh companions, do all in their power to pleafe them. They ought never indeed, to facrifice truth and peace to the obilinacy of their felfifh companions: But every thing confiftent with theie fhould be done. Let them fee your temper is more mild and gentle, that you are more ready to ferve and pleafe them ;—in fhort, that your religion makes you better and not worfe. If they revile and oppofe you, anfwer them in a meek and modeft fpirit, and in words of love : and the lion may become a lamb. If you do otherwife, you will find it a hedge of thorns in the Way of Happinefs.

In cafe hufbands and wives flould differ in their choice of the modes of worthip, let them avoid all harfhnefs and cenfure. Be condescending and kind. If it can be done confiftent with the confciences of each other, let them go together, to each other's places of worthip. Or if this cannot be done, let each go to his own place without the least reflection on the other; and afford the fame affiftance, as if there were no difference of choice. For a religion without kindness and condescention is not the religion of Jelus; but the spirit of bitternels and perfecution. And if one thinks the other in an error, and even if he fuppoles that error endangers his falvation, a perfecuting bitternels, or four ftiffnels, will never win him to the truth. But it may be done by kindness of behavior and speech. It is well indeed, if hulbands and wives can agree to go to one place of worthip; but it is better to be united in love

to God, and each other, and go to different places of worship, than to want this union of love, and agree only in the mode. Religion confilts more in the temper of the heart, than in modes of faith and worship. Confider these things and act accordingly, if you would not be hindered in the Way to true Happines.

It is a fin for parents to neglect the pious education and government of their children. And must also be confidered a binderance to the happiness of both. Although this duty is made fo plain in fcripture; yet many never teach their children the fear and love of God; that they have fouls to fave; that they are dcpraved by nature, and finners by practice; that they must repent and believe the gospel, and be changed from nature to grace; that they must by the aid of the Holy Spirit, deny themfelves, take up the crofs and follow Chrift; and thereby fhun the punishment with which the finally impenitent are threatened; and gain an everlaßting enjoyment with God in glory. But inftead of these, many are taught, profanity, blaspheniy, anger, lying, strife, and a train of evils, which are likely to prove their difgrace and ruin. Or if they are not directly taught, they are not reftrained; but left to chuse, and run their own course. The profanity, the prodigality, and depravity of our youth too ftrongly evince the truth of these statements ! The duty of parents in pioufly educating their children, is too folema and weighty to be trifled with or neglected. The time will come when they must fee, to their inexpreffible forrow, that the neglect and abufe of fuch a folemn charge, is a crime of no fmall magnitude in God's account. Or why elfe fhould it be fo ferioufly and repeatedly commanded both in the old and new Teftaments. You cannot read and believe the bible, without feeling impressed with a fense of the importance of the duty.

But perhaps you have neglected the falvation of your own fouls; and how can it be expected you will care for the fouls of your children, if you have no concern for your own ! And how folemn is the thought, that parents and children are together crouding the road to deftruction ! And helping each other work out eternal condemnation ! Be entreated to have compaffion on your own fouls, and those of your children. Or you may at least have to take up the bitter lamentation I once heard from the lips of a father, weeping over the lifeles remains of his daughter. "O (faid he) that I had been faithful to have warned my child while she was living, but now she is gone, forever gone, and I cun no more have an opportunity to speak to her." I was at this time strongly confirmed in deism, but it deeply affected me.

The good government of children is almost as much neglected as a pious education. Some are too tyrannical and fevere; and others too weak and indulgent. The one deftroys the courage of children, or elfe fills them with ungovernable rage; the other makes them felf-willed, infulting, and peevish. To avoid the latter, parents flould fubdue the wills of their children when young; always make them fubmit when they undertake; never yield to their childish wishes when it would be for their injury; and ever carry a fleady hand with them. And to avoid the other extreme, parents fhould temper all their government with mild-, nefs and love; that when arrived at fufficient age, their children may be convinced that their parents intend nothing but love. But never indulge them at one time, in things for which they are corrected at another. After they are old enough to know, never hire them to cry, by giving them what they cry for. In all thefe things let parents be agreed, and never interfere with each other in behalf of the children; nor fuffer any one elfe to do it : No, not even a grand parent. If any one is allowed to take the part of a child when corrected for his faults; it will make him the more obstinate and difobedient. Keep up a diffinction in their property, and never allow one to take the things of another without his confent. As much as possible keep them from the company of bad children, left they learn their ways. Avoid clothing them in finery, and avoid all other methods which will have a tendency to puff them up with pride.-If you are as rich as the Lords of the

maner, never learn or allow your children to treat other's with fcorn and contempt, (who behave well,) unlefs you would wish them hated of all men. But teach them love, humility, and courtefy, towards fupcriors, inferiors, and equals. On these things under God, may depend the temporal and fpiritual falvation of your childron. If you neglect them in their proper time, or do not perfevere as you ought when you begin, you may have much caufe of repensance when it is forever too late.

161

And may I not alfo add : Children fhould receive at leaft a common fehool education; and if they difcover an uncommon defire for learning, they thould if poffible be indulged .- And if they fnew a particular anxiety and ingenuity for any ulefal branch of mechanics, or any other fuitable employment, they thould by all means, be encouraged. Never fail to bring up your children to fome kind of bufinefs, which if properly followed will afford them a maintenance If you are as rich as Grefus, you ought not to neglect it. It was a proverb among the Jews, that he who and not learn his fon a trade; learned him to be a thief. Idlencis is commonly the parent of mifchief. And if they are ever fo rich and independent now, there may be a reverfe of circumftances; and if they have never learned fome ufeful employment, they mult then be extremely wretched. Anciently it was thought no difgrace for the children of noblemen and kings, to be found in the common occupations of life. Witnefs the daughters of Nahor, Laban, and Jethro. And hiftory records, that the daughters of kings gloried in appearing at court, in garments made by their own hands. But how has the folly of cuftoms changed the feene ! -But no female is fit for a wife or mother, who is fo much unacquainted with the affairs of a family, as not to be able at leaft to overfee them; and if circumftances and duty fhall call, to be able alfo, to perform them, Confidering the plainnefs and importances of thefe duties, is it not ftrange that fo many parents not only neglect but counteract them ? These evils usually increafe in all countries in proportion to riches and luxuno excute. God has feverely threatened it, and will awfully fulfill the threatening, on those who continue to disobey. There are also great bleffings promifed to good and obedient children. Let it also be noticed, that but few who have come to an untimely and difgraceful death, but what began their criminal career by disobedience to parents. It is also one of the most *unnetaral* fins in the world; and I know of none more fo, unlefs it is more unnatural, for a mother to forget her sucking child, and not have compafien on the fon of her womb. Among fome nations it has been puntified with death. And if you habituate yourfelves to it, you cannot expect either to live or die in peace.

It has been remarked by many wife and obferving men, that those who were remarkable for their disobedience to parents, have in their turn been curfed with disobedience from their own children. If this obfervation is just, you may well look forward to a day of trouble. And should you in return have the fame now given to your parents, it will bring to mind your pass disobedience; and to be reminded of it by such means, will be enough to overwhelm you with guilt and remorfe. Would you not then be hindered in the Way of Happines, while under the government and tuition of your parents; or when you stand in the fame capacity, O fly from disobedience as from a fierce tiger, and make it your one design, to love God and honor your parents!

Notwithftanding thefe confiderations, which feem enough to overpower and bear down this unnatural evil, it is one of the moft notorious fins of our land. Children and youth, fhew an utter contempt of all parental authority and advice. As if refolved on defiruction, they give up the reins to a depraved appetite, and precipitately rufh the downward road.—Some children can hardly talk plain, before they profane and blafpheme the name of God with almost every breath. And they hardly leave childhood for youth, before they are found in all kinds of debauchery and excess. If thefe evils begin life, what fhall be the end ! Remember this is not the Way of Happinefs; but

the way of mifery and deftruction. Think how many fighs, tears, prayers, fleepless and anxious hours, your wicked courfes have already coft your heart-broken parents ! And can you delight in their mifery ! Or take pleafure in their diffress ! If filial feelings and human tenderness have not deserted you forever, return, O return from your prodigality; and let them have joy in you, before their forrow shall bring them down to the folitary chambers of the tomb. Happy would it have been for them, to have followed you thither in your infant years. But you have lived to embitter or cut off their ftreams of earthly joy; and to be the burden and diftrefs of their lives. But it is yet in your power, to raife their funken spirits, to smooth their forrowed countenance; and to allow their fetting fun to caft off its cloudy veil of woe, and before it goes down the declivity of death, fhoot upon them fome reviving beams of joyful hope. And will you refuse a thing fo reasonable, and fo much to your intereft ! Had I the tongue and eloquence of a flaming Seraph, and could I fpeak the language of eternity, you fhould hear my arguments and intreaties; and were it possible they should be joined with tears of blood, if peradventure I might call you back to the line of filial duty !! O children ! O children what will you fay in the day of eternity, when God shall call you to an account for your wicked difobedience! May God blefs this advice to your prefent and future good. And when I shall fleep beneath the clods of the valley, may this advice live to reclaim you from your wanderings, or prevent you from straying.

When youth fet out in the world to act and provide for themfelves, they are in danger of fetting out wrong; which may lead them into evil courfes, and prevent their happinefs both in this and a future world. It is natural for them to wifh to make a figure in this world. And thofe who are of the lower or middling clafs as to property, wifh to move in as high and large a circle as the rich of their acquaintance. To effect this, they make their expences greater than their income, incautioufly plunge into debt, till they are fo involved they cannot efcape. In this fituation they lie under pecu-

har temptations to purfue diffioneit courfes, into which many fall to their ruin and difgrace. Or if they are fo happy as to efcape the common temptation, they fuffer the lofs of credit, which ufually difficartens them, and they at beft are mere cyphers in fociety. Young men in particular fhould always make fome calculations for lofs in trade or other bulinefs they purfue; that they need not promife more than they can perform. They should also be content to regulate their expences according to their income. It would be well, before they engage in any new employment, to take the advice of the experienced, and thereby to obtain as much help as possible. If they do not, their difappointments may lead them to fraud, intemperance, debauchery, and ruin. It is well known this has been the cafe with many. Hence others should stand on their guard. The honesty of a poor man will more ftrongly recommend to men of principle, than all the falfe colours and foppifh grandeur of men, who are rioting on the earnings of others. Therefore be content to be what you are, and patiently wait, till by an exertion of honeft power you can ftep into a higher circle of life.

We have now noticed fome of the many, and the most common binderances, which lie in the way of contentment. If they are properly confidered, it will not appear altogether strange, that fo few are contented and on their Way to endless Happiness. And by this time many may be quite difcouraged in the purfuit of both. They may be ready to imagine, neither can be attained. They may confider the number and ftrength of the hinderances, and their own want of wildom and ftrength, and from hence conclude, the way is forever hedged up before them. But be not too hafty in your conclution. There is yet a ftraight and peaceful Path, which the vulture's eye hath not feen, or the lion's whelp trod, or the fierce lion gone over it. There is yet a light to direct your feet, and wildom and ftrength, to make you ftrong in God and in the power of his might. As it is no trait of the character of a lover of fouls

to deferibe the hinderances in the Way to Happinefs, and leave his readers there, I shall now proceed to bring into view the great and gracious helps afforded us by God, with a defign to remove these hinderences, and to engage you all as travellers from Egypt to Jerusalem.

Let it in the mean while be deeply imprefied on your minds, that there directions like medicines to the fick, will do you no good unlefs you take them. But if properly taken, will in due time effect a radical cure. If you therefore, hereafter pine under the diftreffing malady of difcontent, blame neither me, nor the prefcription, but yourfelves. Nor yet think to be excufed, becaufe there are fome bitter ingredients in what is prefcribed. Your cafe is deiperate and there is but one remedy. That must be used, or you must inevitably die with the diforder. It effects both body and foul. It terribly rages, and will foon difpatch you. Under thefe confiderations, will you refolve through grace to follow the directions ? If fo, then confider.—

God has laid help on one mighty and able to fave. He is an almighty and all-fufficient Saviour. His name was called]efus, because he was to fave his people from their fins. He is every way fuch a Saviour as finners need. He is God and Man. As God, has an infinite fullness of grace, and goodness. Hispower and wildom are equal to his grace. He is every where prefent to mark the rifings of defire, to hear and answer the fostest prayer of faith and fincerity. He is a prophet to remove your ignorance by inftruction ; and your darknefs by his rifing light; and to give the knowledge of yourfelves and God, which is needful to falvation. He is a prieft, and has made a full atonement. He has magnified the law and made it honorable; and the Father is well pleafed with his righteoufnels. There is no want of merit in the atonement; the foundation is as broad as the world, and deep as fin's recefs. As high prieft, he is a powerful advocate or interceffor; and mediates between offended Justice and offending men. And if your prayer is infpired by grace, and is mingled with the all prevailing prayer of your gracious Advocate; may you not ftrongly and justly hope,-may you not believe,-may you not be faved ! He is a powerful king. He can fubdue your reigning and rebellious tempers; and fet up in your fouls the kingdom of righteoufnefs, peace, and joy in the Holy Ghoft. He can give you the victory over the world, the flefh, and the devil; and make you more than conquerors.

As man, he has been in all points tempted like as you are, and can therefore be touched with the feeling of your infirmities; and as God-man, will fuccour you when tempted. He offered himfelf without fpot to God, and was as a Lamb flain from the foundation of the world. As man he fuffered, as God he atoned. Or the God-head fo ftrengthened and qualified the Man-hood, and gave fuch virtue and dignity to what he did and fuffered, as to make a full atonement, and open the Way of efcape for Adam and all his guilty race. As man, he was an example of patience, benevolence, humility, perfeverance, and every Chriftian virtue. Watk therefore as Chrift alfo walked.

Through Chrift, the eternal Spirit is fent to help your infirmities,—to convince of fin,—your helplefsnefs, mifery, and unworthinefs.—To renew and fanctify the foul, and ftrengthen it in the exercise of right tempers, and to the performance of a new obedience. Its operations are univerfal,—they are free,—without money and without price.

There is an abundant provision in the gospel. E, rough for all, enough for each, enough forever-more. -There you may find precepts to direct in duty, and promifes to encourage to that duty. The path of holinefs is made plain, the way marks are visible; and all the bye-paths of the enemy are fo plainly fhown, you need not mifs your way. The character, defigns, and fnares of your enemy are also made fo plain, you need not mistake, and take your foes for friends. Are you in want of weapons to ftand against and overcome your foes, the golpel gives you the helmet of falvation, to fave your head from wrong opinions; the breaft-plate of righteoufnefs to defend the heart against wrong tempers; the fnield of faith, to guard the fpiritual fight, and to keep the face of your christian character and profession, from being ingloriously wounded and scarred by the fiery darts of the wicked one : the fword of the

fpirit, to cut down and defend you against the attack of external foes; the girdle of truth, that you may draw up from your feet the loofe robes of common hinderances, and walk without entanglements or flumbling; and that you may also carry your quiver filled with the arrows of truth, to wound and keep off your foes at a diftance : and the fhoes of gofpel peace, that you need not tread on, and wound the feet of perfeverance, by the impoifoned arrows, which have been aimed at your heart in vain. Are you in want of medicine, behold the blood of Jefus is a balm for every wound; a fovereign remedy for every moral difeafe. Are you in need of food and nourifhment, there is a fullness in the gospel-the bread of life, water of falvation, the wine and milk of the kingdom, and the meat which endureth to eternal life : and the language of the gospel is, " Come tor all things are now ready"-Come buy wine and milk without money and without price" -" Eat and drink abundantly"-In fhort, whatever your needs may be, behold in the gofpel there is a full Supply. But in order that you may relish and enjoy these bletlings, you must realize as follows.

You must be deeply sensible of the difease of fin. You are born in a state of depravity, and are very far gone from original righteoufnefs, and of your own nature continually inclined to evil. You cannot think one good thought, fpeak one good word, or put forth one good act, abstract from the grace which is in Christ lefus. You must be convinced, and deeply convinced, of having finned against God in heart and life. Under this conviction, your heart must be broken by a godly forrow for fin, which must be fo deeply wrought in the foul, as to lead to a hearty and fincere confelling and forfaking of fin, in practice, defire, and affection. All vain hopes must be renounced. Do not make a substitute for the Saviour, of the means of grace; nor trust in them only as appointed by God, to be the ordinary channels of quickening and comforting grace. Do not confider the most devoted, wile, and pious ministers, any higher than instruments which God may use for your relief. Never put dry morality and P

pharifaic righteoufnefs, in the place of the Redeemer and his metit.

Thus convinced of fin, let it be deeply fixed in your mind, that Chrift is the only foundation of a finner's hope. He is the way, the truth, and the life,—the only and all-fufficient Saviour. There is no other way, or name given under heaven or among men, whereby you can be faved. If you flop flort, or truft in any thing befide, you fatally deceive your own fouls. You cannot make an atonement for the fmalleft offence; and much lefs can you atone for your multiplied and enormous offences. The atonement of Chrift is abundantly fufficient; and you mult accept of it, and be juftified by it, or perifh. You are unworthy of the fmalleft favor; plead, therefore, the meritorious worthinefs of your Great High Prieft.

Come like the returning prodigal, overwhelmed with penitential fhame and forrow; and like him readily confefs, in deep humility at the Saviour's feet. Come fike a trembling *convict*, and cry with the penitent publican, "God be merciful to me a finner." Such a prayer is the beft—the only one you can offer with any real hope of fuccefs. Come then as a condemned rebel,—a miferable, blind, and naked Sinner, and venture on the mercy of God in Chrift.

"None but Jeius, can do helplefs finners good." Ground your hope and plea of pardon entirely on his mercy. Lay hold on Chrift by faith, as your prophet, prieft, and king. He is offered in the gofpel in all thefe offices, and you muft accept of him in all, or you cannot be faved. You need him as a prophet, to remove the darknefs and ignorance of your mind; as a prieft, to make atonement for your fin, and give accefs to God; and as a king, to conquer and turn out the *firong man armed*, to tubdue your corruptions, to fet up a fpiritual kingdom in your hearts, and to fubject all within to the divine government.

If you thus venture on Chrift, and accept of him as your only Saviour, hope, and refuge; you shall feel his pardoning love, shed abroad in the heart by the Holy Ghost. You will enjoy his favor, and walk in the light of his reconciled countenance - God for Chrift's fake will take away your transgreifions, and love you freely,-He will renew you in a right frame and temper of mind.

This change of heart brings you into the Way of Happinefs, and begins the Spirit of contentment. It fits you to begin the heavenly race. And without fuch a change, it is impoffible to be in the Way, or to run the heavenly Journey. The foundation of contentment muft be laid in the heart,—it confifts chiefly in a right temper.

We have already noticed the principal hinderances' to the growth and enjoyment of this temper; and the helps which God has provided to remove those hinderances; it remains now to shew, how these helps are to be used, to effectuate a removal of them, and to promote a perfeverance in the Way to eternal Happines.

Chriftians may be tempted to deiftical reafonings: Efpecially if they either believed in, or were inclined to deifin, before they enjoyed the experience of grace. In fuch a cafe, the beft advice I can give you, is to go to God in humble earneft prayer, and never leave wreftling till you have an anfwer. If believers would invariably take this method, inftead of reafoning with the tempter, they would find it far better. But they neglect making their addreffes to God, and fall into a variety of queries, the moft if not all of which, cannot be anfwered by a human mind; thefe lead to doubts, and doubts to unbelief, and unbelief to darknefs and diffrefs, which too often terminate in backflidings and other evils. But rather go to God with all your troubles, afk his bleffings, and he will fend relief.

Next to prayer it will be ufeful to weigh the evidences of the Christian religion, named in the former part of this work. Lay hold on such only as are plain, and likely to produce conviction.

In addition to this, remember that the Chriftian religion admits of the fame proof, as does your own exiftence. Were you to be afked for a proof of your exiftence, there could nothing more decifive be offered, than to fay, "I feel I exift,—I am confcious of it." It cannot be denied, but the fenfe of feeling is the

ftrongest and leading fense. It gives tone and life to all the reft. Nor is lefs plain, that there is a mental feeling or confcioufnefs; as well as one corporeal or external. No reasonable man can any more deny this. than he can deny his existence. And the latter is heightened and perfected in proportion to the height and perfection of the former. You may therefore reft affured, that an inward confcioufnels of fin and guilt, -of pardon and acceptance with God, are as certain, and as much to be depended upon, as any other confcioufneis, or mental feeling can be. I could as foon doubt of the confciousness of my own existence, as to doubt of the other, when it is clearly imprefied on my heart .- It is unquestionably possible to doubt of both. But neither can be done, only by calling off the eye of the understanding, from the evidence which arifes from fuch a confcioufnefs, and by allowing it to rove on enquiries too great for a finite mind. But let the mind difmiss such enquiries, and fuitably dwell on the twofold confeionfacts above named, and I doubt not but you may have as clear an evidence of pardoned fin, as of life and motion. If religion cannot be felt, either the foul is not as quick in apprehension as an eye; or religion is not as powerful as a mote If one gets a mote in the eye, he does not hefitate to fay he feels it. No one would refuse to own, that he had often felt in the mind the effects of other objects. And is the Object of our holy religion more weak and trif-ling than any other, that its effects cannot be realized ? Rom. viii. 15, 16. 2d Cor. v. 1.

If you find a capacity and inclination to examine other evidences, you will find it ufeful. But ftill you may have one at hand. Turn your thoughts within. —What is, and what has been your confcioufnefs?— Send your defires in faith and prayer to heaven.—What are your expectations? Join the expectations of prayer with your inward confcioufnefs, and let both be exerted on the promifes of gofpel grace, and you will find it difficult to doubt or difbelieve; but confirmed in the Chriftian faith, you will be able to rejoice in God.

If you are tempted to a vain or finful curiofity, in fearching after hidden things; and to reject what God has made plain, because you cannot understand what he has seen fit to conceal, you need not despair of a remedy—there is a way for your escape.

Confider then, the unhappy effects which have followed to others, by yielding to thefe temptations. Becaufe their impious curiofity could not be wholly fatiffied refpecting the origin of evil, they have unwarrantly denied its exiftence, or called God its author. And others not being fatisfied in all their vain fpeculations on the atonement and the Trinity, have denied the one, and pronounced the other unneceffary. In this way, they have been led on ftep by ftep, to the most downright infidelity, both in faith and practice. And if you begin to run the fame race, can you promife yourfelf to ftop flort of the fame goal ? Let thefe unhappy confequences therefore deter you from a courfe, which has not the most diffant connexion with your prefent or future happinefs.

If you receive and practice the truth already revealed, you will find enough for piety and happines; and if all could be known, which the most vain curiofity could lead to, you would be unholy and unhappy ftill, if you will not receive and improve what God has made plain. God in revealing himfelf, pever intended to feed and gratify a vain speculation; but to lead to a hatred of fin and love of holinefs, and by this way, to lafting happinefs. Inquire then, whether the truths connected with thefe, are not as plainly revealed, as is neceffary to answer their defign .- The experience of thoufands clearly proves, that neither impenitence, unbelief, hatred, &c. is the Road to Happinefs. Confequently the opposite graces and exercises of repentance, faith, love, prayer, watchfulnefs, &c. must be the Road to true Happinels; unlefs walking in the fame way, will be attended with contrary and oppofite effects. Are not all these truths made sufficiently plain? He who runs can read. If then, the defign of God is accomplished, by revealing what is neceffary to be known for your happinefs, why complain or difbelieve!

Remember too, the most contented and happy of all ages, have calmly rested on the revealed word and promise of God; and have humbly believed that se-

P 2

eret things belong unto him, and that they have no right to gratify a vain curiofity, by attempting to fearch them out. Go and do likewife, and you will fafely and fubmiffively reit on the promife of a God who cannot lie.

If you are proud, or tempted to pride, remember you have no reafon to be proud, but many to be humble. Or if you feel the remains of pride yet in the heart, realize the following truths.

Confider the shortness and uncertainty of human life; the vanity and vexation of earthly things. You have often rebelled against your rightful Sovereign; and pride ill becomes a rebel. Confider alfo, pride is abiolutely opposite to contentment, and must be mortified if you would attain the promifed bleffing. Let thofe, who pride themselves, in what a vain world terms distinction of birth, dress, and riches; realize that they must lie as low in the dust, and, that corruption and worms will prey as fweetly on them, as the honeft poor they fo much despife. Their present arbitrary distinctions will ceafe forever in the filent grave, to which rich and poor are inceffantly hastening. And what may be still more mortifying, in the future world there may be the fame distance and difference in this cafe, between the despifers, and despifed, as between the rich Man and Lazurus. And let them enquire, whether the poor, which they would now difdain to fet with the dogs of their flock, are not likely to be conducted to heaven by the ministry of angels; while they with all their prefent power, wealth, and pride, shall be denied the smallest favor, to mitigate the intenseness of future punishment !

Go, ye fons and daughters of pride, to the tombs which contain your relations and friends; draw afide the lids which conceal them: fee their ghaftly appearance; their corruption and worms; and all the deformity and triumph of death upon them. While thefe humbling objects of rottennefs and ftench lie before you, and irreafitibly faften a momentary ferioufnefs on the mind, for once ferioufly recollect, thefe faces were once as blooming and as beautiful as yours; their bodies as decorated, and perhaps their hearts as proud: And remember allo, you must be as disfigured, and as humble as they now appear.

From the narrow opening of the tomb, look back on all the world calls greatnefs. See it lies in ruins ! Before the relentlefs hand of time, beauty fades; power dies; greatnefs difappears; riches fly; honor links; pleafure palls on the appetite; and the voice of applaufe which made the world to tremble, is either turned to the voice of envy and detraction, or dwindled into a mortifying filence. Shall a reafonable creature, exchange his reafon for the most airy vanity, by boafting of things fo thort in their duration, to empty, fo precarious ! !

Had you gained thefe things independent of God, you might have more caufe of boafting. But they are all the gifts of God, and depend on his will. And it is as abfurd for you to boaft of them, as for a miferable beggar to boaft and domineer over you, becaufe he has received of your bounty.

But the most effectual preventative or cure of pride will be, deeply to confider the inexpressible goodness of God, amidit your prefent unworthinels and paft rebellion. When tempted to pride let this be your chief weapon. Say, " shall a creature who owes fo much to God, and who daily receives fo many favors from him, boaft against the best of benefactors? Can I be proud, when I behold the love of God in the gift of his well-beloved Son? Or when I call to mind, that the lovely Jefus humbled himfelf to death, even the death of the crofs, for my falvation? Can I fee his obedient and fuffering life; or fee his bloody fweat in the garden of Gethsemane; buffetted and insulted at the bar of Pilate; fainting beneath the crofs; extended, pierced, groaning, bleeding, dying, on Calvary. and yet be proud, when I realize it was all in love for me? Or can I be otherwife than humbled at his feet, when I remember his loving calls and moving invitations, to turn and live ? the manner in which they were rejected,-that though many years flighted and rejected, yet he still continued to call and invite, and after all had mercy upon me when I deferved the loweft hell !" Let these felf abasing confiderations have a proper effect

on the mind, and they will not only overcome temptation, but mortify pride itfelf, and bring you low at the feet of Sovereign mercy. In deep repentance at your Saviour's feet, confeis and forfake your fins.—Your pride fhould be your fhame. It goeth before deftruction, and a haughty fpirit before a fall. Confider your dependance on God, the multitude and magnitude of your crimes, the offers of infinite love you have flighted; the punifhment you deferved for transgreffion; and tell me, will you give place to the habitual gratification of pride, or even permit any temptation to it to gain the least alcendency over you? Or will you not rather abhor yourfelf, and repent in dust and ashes?

You may be tempted to evil ingeneral, and to fome acts of evil in particular. If you are tempted to atheifm, confider, that the order, harmony, ftability, and greatnefs of the univerfe, all loudly declare against the wild mifrule of chance, and in favor of the eternal power and God-head of the Creator. No human composition will more effectually illustrate this tubject, than Paley's Natural Theology.—If you are tempted to difbelieve the miffion of Christ and his holy religion; confider, that the prophesies, his miracles, the furprising and happy effects of the gospel, all confpire to prove his mission divine and religion excellent. No imposfure ever had, or can have so many marks of truth, as are offered in fupport of the gospel.

But if you have neither time nor inclination to enter into this kind of proof for the removal of doubts, or of temptation to unbelief, and for your eftablishment in the Christian faith; there is another which comesin the reach of every believer, which he daily carries in his own bofom, and will be every way convincing and fatisfactory. Strictly obferve what paffes in your own breaft. Does the unbelief to which you are tempted, have a tendency to happify or diffres you? Or if you have in any degree fallen under the power of it, were its effects happifying or painfu!? Look back on your former flate of unbelief, and compare it with your enjoyment when you embraced the gofpel as a fystem of truth, and then judge which is preferable. If you

find temptations have a tendency to leffen your happinefs; that when you have in any degree fallen under the power of unbelief, you have been unhappy in the fame degree; and, that your former unbelief was mifery compared with a ftate of gospel faith; the premises are well laid, to conclude that unbelief prefents falfe. and delufory objects; and that the gospel is true. For it cannot be a dictate of reafon to fuppofe, if deifm is true and the gospel false, that the former would be the fource of milery, and the latter of happinels. You may alfo extend your views to the difference, which appears in the death of a believer and infidel; and learn hence, that the gofpel gives a cordial to a dying man, and deifm administers the cup of despair. But in doing this, you should diftinguish between real and false professors. Many profess faith in Christ and live like unbelievers; and it cannot be expected they will die like Chriftians. To this enquiry add fervent prayer to God, and he will give you victory through Jefus Chrift.

Do you find within the remains of felf-will, or are you ftrongly tempted to fet up your will in opposition to the will of God; let the mind be deeply impreffed, with the great evil and impropriety of oppofing infinite power, wildom, and goodnefs. You do not hefitate to require fubmiffion of your children, becaufe of your fuperior power and wildom. But remember, the difproportion of wildom and power, on which is founded the claim of fubmiffion from your children, bears no proportion to the exifting difference of power and wifdom, on which God founds his claim of fubmilion from you. And if the one is an argument why your children should not be felf-willed, but submissive; the other is a much stronger argument, why you should not refift, but quietly fubmit to the divine will and government.

Be also convinced, that all refiftance is vain. God will not change his plan of falvation, or providential purpole, though you rave like a wild bull in a net, and ftrive against him with every breath. Such refiftance is certain to be attended with vexation and disappointment; but submission with folid enjoyment. These you have often proved by experience. You cannot therefore be at a lofs which courfe to take, in order to gain the victory, and enjoy the bleffednefs of obedient fubmiffion.

Few evils more often befet and more firongly folicit, than the love of the world. The most pious find their difficulties in gaining and keeping the victory; and too many have found it a very infinuating and unhappy fnare. It will therefore be proper to offer a few articles of advice, as helps to triumph over its enticing power.

Confider the incapacity of riches, to fatisfy the craving and almost boundless appetite of a mind born for immortality. You have feen others with their vast eftates more covetous, wreftless, and discontented than the poor. And from what you have known of the world, you have found it like a dancing meteor, which eludes the touch; when you have attempted to take it as guide, or to fatisfy the mind with it.

The mind fhould be ferioufly affected, with the very imprefive defcription given by Chrift, of the difficulty of a rich man's being faved; on the account of the abundance of his poffettions, and the undue confidence which fuch ufually place in them. Nor fhould you be lefs affected with the caution of St. Paul, not to be highminded, or truft in uncertain riches, but in the living God. Hear also as for eternity, that the friendfbip of the world is enmity with God, and a friend of the world an enemy of God. But no fcripture relative to this head, can be more affecting and penetrating to the mind, than that folemn declaration to Timothy,—He who will be rich falls into many foolifb and hurtful defires, which drown men's fouls in perdition. Those who thus fpake were well qualified to judge on the fubject; they knew well the danger. And will you hazard your judgment againft theirs? Or oppofe their united teftimony?

To be influenced and governed by the fpirit or love of the world, is contrary to gofpel felf-denial, bearing the crofs, the fpirit of devotion, and the enjoyment of divine communion. Thefe things are too evident to need proof. No longer then grafp at the fluedow, and mifs the fubflance. Liet thefe truths come hours to the

anon at lown this could be for

heart with their native force, and they will break the powerful charm of worldly temptations.

Lofe fight of the perifining things of earth, and fix the eye of faith on your incorruptible, undefiled, and unfading inheritance, referved in heaven for the perfevering. Think how foon all corruptible things shall be laid afide, and believers posses the unspeakable glories of Paradife! Afpire for these, and you shall live above the world !

As you are in a world of temptation, you will no doubt be befet with envy. The evil of it has been defcribed, it remains to point out a proper method to prevent yielding to temptation, or to eradicate it from the breait, if it has yet any posseful on there.

Confider, it is extremely unreasonable and improper, for one who professes the religion of the Holy Jefus, and to enjoy a hope of endless life; to lay afide the dignity of fuch a character, and take in its stead, one which has to ftrong a refemblance of Satan. It is very unreasonable, and opposite to the temper of a Chriftian, for one to make himfelf miferable, becaufe another is happy. Real happiness in a great measure confifts in the pleafure of feeing others bleft, and of participating their enjoyments. That you were formed for social BLISS, is a truth engraven on your hearts; and fcarce any thing but the most malignant envy will wholly efface it, and bar the way to fociety and all its heaven-born advantages. Charity is opposed to it; every principle and precept of religion forbids it; and confcience gives weight and authority to the testimony. Invoke the aid and power of these truths, join Christian benevolence and faith in the promifes, nor this, nor any other evil shall stand before you.

If bigotry folicit your attention, or have gained a place in your heart, you fhould apply to the great Phyficiun, for the poifon to be inftantly expelled. As the means of this very defirable end, reflect as follows: "I too am imperfect in judgment, and may have errors equal to thofe, whom I condemn. I am convinced religion confifts more in a right temper of heart, than in modes of faith. And thofe I condemn may have a better temper than myfelf. They may dwell in heaven, and I be shut out. At least, therefore, it is my duty to be sparing in my censures, and charitable in my judgment. Instead of making NAMES and MODES the fandard by which to determine whether men are, or are not Chriftians, let me impartially observe their tempers, as they are manifested by their conduct and convertation; and if they bring forth the fruit of faith and love, let me encircle them with all readinefs in the arms of Christian fellowship. I need much charitable indulgence from others; and owe them the fame, and fhould pay it with cheerfulnefs. It is better to err on the fide of charity, than on the fide of rigid juftice. I may judge a tree according to its fruit; but farther than this God has not permitted me to go; but has faid, judge nothing before the time. I will make it a ferious point of duty, to pray for all Christians and Chriftian ministers, with the same sincerity and fervor as I pray for myfelf; and look on the tempers and good works of others, with the fame impartial and charitable allowance, with which I look on those of my own, profession and party. And I am well convinced, bigotry can have no place in my heart; but it will be filled with love to God, and holy fellowship to all his adopted children."

If you are affailed with temptations to revenge, or find the fpirit within firiving for victory; take the following directions, and you will find them to be both a preventative and cure.

The fcriptures afford many ferious and alarming exhortations against it. They strongly and repeatedly recommend a forgiving temper. To the first is annexed very terrible threatenings; and to the last, mild and gracious promises : let the one deter you, and the other draw you.—Confider also, how God-like it is to forgive, and how much like Satan to revenge. And if in this cafe, you follow the advice given as a cure of bigotry; by going into your closet and praying for the spirit of forgiveness in your own heart, and then intercede for the other as for your own falvation, revenge mult bow before it.—You will have a readiness to forgive, and rejoice to fee the least signs of repentance, that you may have the opportunity of forgiving, and of reftoring, your enemy to the arms of pure affection.

But few if any Chriftian believers escape the dreadful temptation of thinking evil of each other; and multitudes fall more or less under the power of it. As this disease is often contagious, and proves destructive to spiritual life, it is the more needful to pay some attention to the preventative and cure.

Before you allow yourfelf to think evil of another without clear evidence, enter into your own cafe, and find whether he has not as much or more reafon to think evil of you. Whatever your thoughts may be, they may be entirely without a foundation; and to think and judge evil of another without proof, is a crime for which you can find no excuse, either in the law of God, reason, or humanity. When any are convicted of evil, by believing it, and treating it in a gofpel manner, you will find peace of confcience and joy in the Holy Ghoft. But if your thoughts of evil arife from an ungodly jealoufy, they will deftroy your peace and joy, and place guilt and darkness in their stead. Observe then, which of these two, fill and influence the mind; and be fure that you follow the path of peace, and you will efcape the power and dominion of evil thoughts against your brother. The love of God shed abroad in the foul, will incline you to make allowance for the constitutional bias, the infirmity, the mode of education, and the peculiar temptations, which may furround a brother, and in which he may be circumftanced; and will not attribute all fuch things to an evil intention, and the want of religion. If you find a disposition to do the latter, it is certain the fault is in yourfelf and not in your brother. Before you yield to evil thinking and judging, examine candidly your own heart, and know whether thefe evil thoughts do not wholly arife, from the want of that religion, you charge your brother with wanting. I believe there are nine hundred and ninety nine instances out of a thousand, where this is really the cafe. If fo, remove the evil from yourfelf, and it will be effectually removed. And that it may be fo, receive, confider, and practice, the above directions.

As few or none have their outward circumftances always to their minds, fo they are more or lefs tempted to murmur, and too many are actually guilty of the fin. It is therefore a fubject of fome importance to know the remedy. Refignation to the will of God is the only radical cure; but yet there are proper means to be used, to effect an end fo defirable. Be refolved then through grace to attend to the following advice. Confider, whatever be your outward circumstances, they are far better than you deferve. You have rather deferved to be cut off from the enjoyment and hope of all mercy; and yet how many mercies furround you! -No cup of affliction is fo bitter, but has fome mixture of mercy.-Can you not fee many who are more afflicted than yourfelves? You may be denied of fome. of the fmaller favors, which God bestows upon others; yet he grants the golpel and its bleffings, which are far greater. He thereby puts it in your power, to have a well founded hope, that this life shall be your only ftate of fuffering; and, that the next will be a ftate of perfect enjoyment .- God administers to all with a wife and benevolent hand; confequently, you have every poffible reason to reft fatisfied with his administration. -Other circumstances might expose you to peculiar and almost reliftles temptations; but all these are efcaped by being placed as you are .- Were you in any other circumstance without a fuitable frame of mind, it would not leffen your mifery or increase your happinefs. But with a right temper you may be happy where you are, as far as happinels can confift with a ftate of trial. Therefore let a ready fubmillion to the will of God, a joyful hope of immortality, and an affurance of the good will of God toward you; arm your mind against all impatience and murmuring, and inspire it with true contentment under every dispensation of Divine providence.

But inftead of naming particular hinderances any further, and fubjoining particular directions to each, I fhall call the attention of the reader to the following general directions.

Fervent prayer should be used under trials and on all

accalions. It will be found eminently useful in every kind of trial. God has appointed it as an ordinary, and at the fame time the great channel of grace to the fouls of men. The use of all other means of grace will prove ineffectual, if this be neglected. God has declared he will be fought unto, to do all these things. It is in vain to think, of making him recede from his word.

The more you are tempted not to pray, to much the more go to God in prayer. If tempted you cannot pray, be refolved to try; and aik that you may pray aright. If tempted it will be prefumption to pray, tell fatan, it is better to prefume on the mercy of God in prayer, according to his command; than to prefume on his justice, in the transgression of that command. Whatever may be your temptations, do not neglect to pray. Check the first approaches of evil by prayer. By fo doing, you will prevent evil from getting a place in the heart, as it would do, if the duty were neglected. Much is often loft, by allowing the mind to become for diftreffed with temptations, before you go to God in prayer; that it is thereby unfitted for the duty, and it makes the victory much more difficult to be obtained. Therefore give the enemy no advantage; but pray without ceafing. He cannot withftand the prayer of faith.

Constant watchfulness must be joined with fervent prayer. A Christian cannot difpense with the one, any more than with the other. You have many enemies, their movements must be observed ; their power, fubtilty, and defigns, conftantly guarded against .----Watch your own heart, left that be attributed to fatan, which allowedly arifes from the corruption of your heart: it will be dangerous to be deceived in a fubject of this nature. Watch your tempers and affections, left human affections, or a ftrong enthuliaftic imagination, is taken for the influence of gospel grace. Watch your words, left fomething vain, unprofitable, and uncharitable efcape you, which shall wound the feelings and reputation of a brother, and the caufe of Chrift. The actions of your life fhould be watched, that they may witness to others a heart felt fense of piety, and, that you have the mind which was in Chrift.—Few things are of more importance to a Chriftian, than to watch for a right division of time, that every duty may have its proper place. Chriftian duties are various, but may all be performed, if time is rightly divided and improved. The letting time pafs on unemployed, or triflingly employed, fhould with all watchfulnefs be avoided. The overftraining one duty, fo as to make it interfere with another, or to prevent the performance of it, fhould be watched against with all diligence.

But in a particular manner, let the impreffions of the mind be guarded. It is subject to various impressions, and without watchfulnefs, to be led astray by them. Every impression which does not correspond with the plain written word of God; which does not naturally lead to the destruction of fin, and the increase of heart-holinels, cannot be from God. If the present impressions of his Spirit did not agree with his written word, it could not be the rule of your faith and practice; or a SURE WORD of prophecy, to which you ought to give heed, as to a light which fnineth in a dark place. And it is evident, that he defigns by the impressions of his Spirit, to make his people holy. It will therefore follow, that however impreffions may animate and agitate the mind, they cannot be from God, unlefs they have a natural tendency to lead from fin to holinefs. One plain text of fcripture is more to be depended on, than a thousand dreams and wild imaginary impressions, which are not authorized by the golpel. I will not fay, that God cannot and does not impress the mind in dreams; but I fay, when he does it, he will always do it correspondent with his word.

There are always two extremes to one medium. It is cfpecially fo refpecting religion. Some place experimental religion altogether in knowledge, or the light of the underftanding; and condemn every thing as *fanaticifm*, which fnews the leaft warmth or zeal in duty. Others place it wholly in ftrong animating impreflions, and ranting, wild notions; and confidently pronounce all dead formality, which puts on the appearance of regularity, fludy, and knowledge. Lut snice warmth of affection with a well informed underftanding, and you have a regular, well balanced Chriftian. But feparate them, and you have on the one fide, a frozen hearted formalift; and on the other, a ranting enthuliaft. The gofpel points out the fafe and true Path; watch for its directions, and walk therein, and you will be led to true Happinefs.

Read the fcriptures with a defire to know your duty, and with a humble reliance on the grace of God for the performance of it. Keep the gracious promiles in view, earneftly pray to underftand them, and to have them powerfully fulfilled in your heart. Read them daily in fecret, and prayerfully meditate on them. If you are the head of a family, convince them you love and venerate the fcriptures, by daily reading felect portions. Make the bible your chief book of ftudy. If you read other books, do it in reference to a more clear underderstanding of the bible. Do not place implicit confidence in any human writings; nor yet be fo arrogant and felf-conceited, as to think fuch writings cannot help you to understand the book of God. By this method you may obtain a good understanding of revealed truth, and will avoid the common temptation of reading novels and romances; which are not only deftructive of found Christian experience, but alfo of good morality. It will also afford a good employment for many hours, which might otherwife hang heavy on your hands, or be fpent in idlenefs. Your duty will alfo become more and more plain; and ftrengthened by the promifes, the performance of it will be rendered proportionably eafy. It will lead you to a holy converfe with a gospel description of the nature, perfections, and character of God ; to be familiar with holy things ; and by often reading deferiptions of the heavenly ftate, you will be led to examine your metenefs for it; and be ftirred up and led on to those tempers and practices, which will make it infinitely glorious, when you come into the possession of it. These things can be of no fmall importance to a believer. The more he knows of God here, the more intimate he is with holinefs, and with the bible defcriptions of the heavenly flate; 0 2

the more happy will he be on earth, and the more glorious in heaven. He may also be like a fcribe inftructed into the kingdom of God, and be able to bring out of the rich treasure of his word, things new and old, for the inftruction and fulvation of others.

Let fasting or abstinence, be united with prayer, watchfu'nefs, and fearching the fcripture. By a proper use of it, the deeds of the body may be mortified, which will be an affiftance to living a life of holinefs. You may alfo take a kind of holy revenge on yourfelves, that the favors of God have been fo often abused. or received and used with ingratitude. It may lead you to reflect, that the gratification of the appetite accompanied the first rebellion; and may thereby lead you to many useful thoughts on the fall of man, the depravity of the human heart, and the way provided for his recovery. It will naturally lead, to a furvey of the luxurious and intemperate abufe of the good things of God; and imprefs the mind with the important duty of temperance and frugality. And while the body feels its need of food, it will have a tendency to teach dependance on Ged, from whom all bleffings flow. And it will especially lead you to realize, that as the body cannot live comfortably without food fuited to its nature, fo neither can the foul. And as nothing fuits its original nature, but the pure love of God; fo failing if rightly performed, will lead the mind out in conftant defires for fupplies of gospel grace. I apprel end the laft is the chief, though not the whole defign of fafting. You may have need however to take proper care, not to be fo rigid in the performance of this duty, as to unfit you for others equally important. Fasting and mortification may be fo extreme, as to weaken the bodily and mental powers to fuch a degree, as to hinder their proper extent of duty. Some have unhappily fallen into this extreme, while others have pled and practiced felf-indulgence, and gone as far the other way: the medium lies exactly between. Follow the plain path of fcripture, and you need not err.

Give alms to the poor. Fo do this according to the frict rules of duty, feveral things are to be observed.

Confider you own neceflities, and those for whom providence has made it your duty to provide. But even in this, you will have great need of watchfulnefs and a fingle eye, left you call fuperfluities and luxuries the neceffaries of life : this is often and eakly.done. Confider, what is neceffary to carry on to proper advantage, the bufinefs in which you are engaged. If you deftroy your capital, you cannot do as much good either to yourfelf or others, as by a right employment of it, to continue the means of a long course of charity. Confider alfo the demands which are against you. It can be the duty of no man, fo to give away what he poffeffes, as to difappoint and perhaps to ruin his lawful creditors, falfify his own word, and make himfelf appear, like a negligent and fraudulent man. When every duty of this nature is confidered, let every Christian avoid coveteoufnefs, and be given to charity.

If time be rightly divided and employed, much may be found to fearch out and vifit the fick and afflicted. Few duties will be attended with greater fpiritual profit. You will find much caufe of gratitude on your part, for the favors of divine providence, by which you are diftinguished, favored, and made happy. Human mifery and the extreme uncertainty of earthly enjoyments will be often depicted before your eves; which may teach the important leffons of fetting loofe by the world, of laying up a treasure in heaven, and of longing with refignation for its enjoyment. These leffons properly learned are of infinite importance. And nothing can be better calculated to teach them, than often visiting the fick and afflicted. A feeling and charitable heart will learn more by fuch vifits, than by all the lectures which can be delivered on the fubject. Befide this, a confcioufnefs of having done your duty. of having wiped the tears of the widow and orphan; of having wept with the weeping; and of having delightfully aflifted them in diffrefs; must be a fource of unspeakable comfort to a feeling and virtuous mind. If done with a right temper of heart, and right motives, it will lead you to look forward to a glorious immortality, in humble expectation of hearing the righteous Judge fay:

"Well done good and faithful fervant, enter thou into the joy of thy Lord. For I was hungry and ye gave me meat; thirfty and ye gave me drink; naked and ye clothed me; a ftranger and ye took me in; fick and in prifon and ye vifited me; in as much as ye have done it to one of the leaft of thefe my brethren, ye have done it unto me."

You are commanded, not to forfake the affembling of yourfelves together as the manner of fome is. Go as often to public worfhip as will confift with other duties. Let no trifling excuse hinder you. Go earneftly praying that the word preached, may by divine influence be fet home on your heart; enlighten the understanding; rectify the will; comfort, strengthen, and build you up in the faith of the gofpel. Leave all earthly cares and fchemes behind, and permit them not to enter or occupy your mind, during the time fet apart for the worfhip of God. Let the hearing of the word be mixed with fervent prayer and steadfast faith. If your mind is at first afflicted with templations to wander on vain and forbidden objects, do not defpair of a bleffing ; but continue to look to God for delivering grace, and you may be favored with a gracious victory. If you are not bleft under the word, do not too haftily conclude the fault was all in the minister : it may be partly. or all in yourfelf. Use felf-examination before and after publick worfhip, especially after, that you may know whether you may have profited by hearing. In this way you can hardly fail to be guickened by frequenting the house of the Lord.

All Chriftians (hould refpect and love the ordinances of the houfe of God; efpecially the facrament of the fupper. This is intended to fet forth the love of Chrift to us, the love which caufed him to fuffer; the atonement made by him; to give us a lively fenfe of the obligation we are under to love and ferve him; and to ftir up our minds to a fervent zeal and diligence to fulfill this obligation. If God in the ordinance of the *fupper* had thefe defigns, and if the right ufe of it has a direct tendency to promote and effect them, it cannot be a light thing to neglect it. That God defigned thefe good things fhould flow to his people in the right ufe of it, is evident from the happy experience of multitudes, who have found the bleffings of grace in communicating at the table of the Lord. Approach his table then, with fincerity and prayer, and labor to realize its important ufes and ends. Look through the fymbols to that body which is *meat* indeed, and to that blood which is *drink* indeed. By faith in a fpiritual manner, fo eat the flefh and drink the blood of the Son of God, as that you may have eternal life in you.

There is no one duty in which the children of God meet with more temptation than in this. Paul's words of eating and drinking unworthily, by not being underftood, become a fubject of great temptation, and often keep them from the holy facrament. But the unworthy there intended, were fuch as had made a feafon of gluttony and drunkennefs of the facrament of the fupper; as will appear plainly, by carefully reading the context. It has therefore nothing to do with your cafe, if you fincerely wish to flee from fin and cleave to God, and to do your duty with an eye to his glory. If you feel unworthy, it is no reafon you should disobey the plain command of Chrift, and thereby add guilt to unworthinefs. Strictly speaking, you are not worthy of this or any other favor; and if you ftay to be made worthy you will never come at all. Venture therefore on the worthinefs of Chrift, and come to the fupper of our Lord. Never neglect, when an opportunity offers.

I have already fuppofed you poffeffed of Christian faith, and may now advife you to keep it in conftant exercise, in the performance of all these dutics. Let faith give energy and life to good works; and let good works accompany, firengthen, and perfect faith. Let faith lay hold on all the promises of the new and everlassing covenant, and bring them home to the foul with all their excellency and power. If you find a lack of faith, iay with the apostles, Lord increase my faith. Continue to ask, and he will so increase it, as to cause you to triumph in the bleffed hope of immortality.

Keep at an evangelical diffance from *pharifaifm* and entinemianifis. Remember, that the most constant

sourfe of obedience merits nothing; and that Chrift is the author of eternal falvation to fuch adults ONLY as obey him. You may do your duty and profit yourfelf, but as it respects God, and the defert of his favor. vou are an unprofitable fervant.- God out of infinite goodnefs has graciously laid himfelf under obligation to blefs the obedient, and though obedience merits nothing ; yet you have a just right in the way of God's appointment, to expect he will verify his truth and faithfulnefs, in the benevolent fulfilment of his promifes. Obey then with humble dependance on the veracity of God, and conftantly look for the accomplishment of his faithful word. To fuch as trust in God, it is fure; it cannot fail; Banish all doubts and fears, and confider the power, goodnefs, wildom, and faithfulnefs of God, as engaged for its accomplishment.

Are you furrounded with trials, and preffed with temptations; confider what fupport the grace of God has afforded others in circumftances equally, or much more afflicting : In deaths and tortures, impriforments and exiles, in poverty and fickness, they have through grace been made more than conquerors. You alfo have experienced as great affliction in time paft, and though almost ready to defpair of help, yet God brought falvation, and caufed you to triumph in his grace; and to adore the wildom and power of that providence, by which you made fo happy an efcape. And now his arm is not fhortened that he cannot fave, neither is his ear heavy that he cannot hear. He is the fame yesterday, to day, and forever. And the weapons of your warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down the ftrong holds of the enemy. Ule your armor like a faithful foldier, and no enemy will be able to ftand before you. Realize, that they who are for you, are more than they who are against you. The all powerful God is your Father ; the ever bleffed Redeemer your brother; the Holy Ghoft your comforter, fanctifier, and guide ; angels your ministers :-and who or what can withfrand you? Go on then to vertain victory, and an unfading crown.

Be always deeply affected by a fense of the prefence

stars of AH.

-P-ote

of God. He is every where prefent. He fees and knows your heart, words, and actions. He is well acquainted with all your trials and fufferings. He knows what light, firength, and comfort are needful to bear them—to refift—to gain a full and final victory. And he is as able and willing to give a full fupply of grace, as to know your need of it.—As he is nigh, fo is he a prefent help in time of trouble. Reflect thus on the fubject, and you will find it difficult either to triffe or defpair; but will be filled with Chriftian fobriety, courage, and ftrength.—Who can triffe under a proper fenfe of the prefence of God, and of being infpected by his allfeeing eye ! Or who can defpair, while he realizes the

powerful and helping prefence of an almighty Deliverer! Believe that God holds the reins of univerfal government. Nothing is left to the control of atheidtical chance. Although God is not the author of fin, nor does he neceflitate evil events; yet when wicked men unneceffarily commit evil, his providential government is engaged to bound, hinder, and over-rule their actions and deligns, for his own glory and the good of the faithful. But do not imagine that fin is good, or in itfelf for the glory of God. Have right views therefore of the providence of God, and it will be an unfailing fource of comfort and ftrength.

By attending to the golpel you will find others have been tempted and tried like as you are, and, that the promifes of God are fuited to all cafes of temptation, and intended for comfort under them, and relief from them. It will then appear, that your covenant keeping God has feen his people under their various trials s and gracioufly made provision for them, by adapting his promifes to their various circumflances. Confequently, there is no reafon to defpair, but much to hope and believe, in clear protpect of help from that God, who having thus feen your cafe, has provided for your efcape and fafety.

Confider then, he has promifed you fhall not be tempted above that you are able to bear, but with the temptation will make a way for your happy deliverance. —Are you afflicted, that you love God no more, he has

promifed to circumcife your heart, that you may love him with ALL the heart.-Are you diffressed on account of the remains of inbred fin, he has promifed to iprinkle with the clean water of his grace, and cleanse from ALL filthinefs and idols-the blood of Chrift shall cleanse from ALL fin-he will redeem Israel from ALL his iniquities-he wILLS your functification-and Chrift gave himfelf that the church might be fanctified and cleanfed by the washing of water by the word, and be prefented to himfelf a glorious church, not having spor or WRINKLE, or any fuch thing .- Are you poor, -fuch have the golpel preached to them, and may be rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom. Are you perfecuted, rejoice and be exceedingly glad, for great is your reward in heaven. And fo in every other circumstance, you you may find promifes fuited to your cafe. Lay hold of them and never despair, while you have a difpolition to embrace them, and while there is a God of power and compassion to fulfill them.

In all your troubles below have recourfe to the fure antedote of the apostle. "These light afflictions which are but for a moment, work for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory."

No translation or pharaphrafe can any way reach the altonishing beauty and energy of the original. This is easily feen by the labor of words used by our translators. A far more than exceeding—a far more than an eternal weight of glory ! And the labor of the apostle feems equally to shew, that he fell short of a full and perfect defoription. When he had gone as far as words could carry him, his imagination seems to reach and stretch forward for something still beyond.

But let us confider the paffage in its feveral parts. The apoltle calls our afflictions light. To us this exprefion will apply with peculiar force. They are light in comparifor of what the primitize church endured. And individuals may confider their's light, when compared with many of their acquaintance?—They are light when put in the balance with the great grace, which the gofpel affords for ftrength and comfort under them. And efpecially light, when fet off againft all the bleffings of the new covenant, and particularly the eternal weight of glory to be beftowed on the conquering foldiers of Chrift. By fuch a view of the fubject, you will fee, that to attempt to balance your afflictions by your bleffings, will be as vain, as to put a floating atom in the fcale with a ponderous mountain, or a fingle grain of fand with the vaft fyftem we inhabit. And fhalt afflictions fo trifling caufe us to murmur againft God ? Shall they be fuffered to infpire us with difcontent ? Shall they flut us out from happinefs and make us miferable ? Will we refufe all the mercies of God, and purpofely make ourfelves unhappy, becaufe we cannot be indulged with an uninterrupted fcene of profperity ? Let us rather triumph over them all, in view of the greatnefs of divine grace and glory.

Our afflictions are also fhort in their duration, -- They are but for a moment. And shall momentary afflictions keep us from eternal glory ! They are momentary compared with eternity. Who can tell what proportion the longest space of time, we can conceive of, bears to eternity! And yet how fhort is the duration of our afflictions, compared with a space of time, which we can comprehend ! Our afflictions will foon end, even if they are to be extended to the utmost bounds of human life. But they may be bounded by a much fhorter duration. This may be the last conflict ! Satan may never be permitted to tempt us more! Pain, ficknels, and poverty may be making their last attack ! This day may terminate all the frowns and flatteries of the world which relate to us! This hour God may wipe away the last teas of anguish and forrow, and fay well done good and faithful fervant, come up higher !

Shall any grow difcontented, and fhrink from the battle juft on the point of victory ! What want of wifdom and what cowardice is this ! We who have ftood fo many attacks from the enemy, can we not ftand one more ! Let it never be faid, that earthly foldiers fo cheerfully fuffer, and face danger with fo much firmnefs and intrepidity, and when others ufually reap the honor and reward ; and, that those who are fighting for an eternal weight of glory, are neverthelefs cowardly, and give back from the charge in the day of battle. Chrift fuffered for you, and are you not willing to tread in the footfleps of a fuffering Redeemer ! You profefs an expectation, that this life fhall terminate all your fufferings, and introduce you into a ftate of endlefs happinefs : and will you not be cheerful and contented ? Let fhame and blufhing cover the face of the wretch, who will complain in fo good a caufe, or defert it in the day of battle. You have every thing to encourage, and nothing to difcourage you. This you will more perfectly difcover, by attending to the happy fruits which refult from following thele directions : or which flow from the attainment and enjoyment of contentment. Let us therefore pafs on, to take a concife view of this part of our fubject.

Contentment embraces in itself all the bleffed fruits of the Spirit : those who posses it are blest with the following fruits. They have love to the nature, commands, and ways of God .- The love of Christian felbwship to all who give evidence of their adoption into the family of God ; and the love of pity to all men, their greatest enemies not excepted. They have a holy and folid joy, wrought in them by the Holy Ghoft; by which they rejoice in the past and prefent goodness of God, and in the hope of greater favors. They have peace of confcience by the pardon of all fin, peace with God by having the enmity of their heart flain, and by being reconciled to God through the Son of his love; -peace toward the people of God, and as much as in them lies, live peaceably with all men. They are longfuffering under all afflictions and injuries ; though provoked to anger and revenge, yet patient and forgiving. They are not fierce and voracious, like the devouring lion and merciless tiger; but gentle and mild, like the unoffending lamb, or the innocent dove. They have good tempers of heart, good words, actions, and motives of action. They have a living operative faith in God, and his word. They are meek-not rough in temper, and proud, but foft, calm, and humble. They are temperate in eating, drinking, fleeping, and dreffing. See Gal. v. 22, 23.

They are bleft with a hope full of immortality,which gives great confolation, and enables them to rejoice in God, with joy unspeakable and full of glory. And if they enjoy contentment in that degree, which the gofpel makes to be their privilege; they fee the hand of God in all things, are refigned and cheerful under all his difpenfations.' Obedience is their delight. The use of all the means of grace become profitable and delightful. No one is more fo, than the holding a familiar converse with God in prayer. They discover fuch a beauty in the divine character and conduct; in the plan of falvation; and in the commands and promiles of God ; that their fouls are often overwhelmed, and loft in wonder, love, and praise. They clearly see, that fickness and health, life and death, are always best when God fends them. Willing that God fhould hold the reins of government, they reft themfelves in the arms of his wife and gracious providence, with a comfortable affurance that all things shall work together for their good. Thefe views, together with the love of God shed abroad in the heart, constitute the earnest of an inheritance, incorruptible, undefiled, and that fadeth not away.

In fhort, the contented enjoy all the bleffings of the new covenant; or they are prefling on to the enjoyment of them, as far as they are promifed in this life; and are happy, as far as happinefs coufifts with a flate of trial. Having a love to obedience, and ftrength through grace to perform it, they feel an unfpeakable happinefs therein; and can joyfully teftify, that the way of gofpel wildom is a way of pleafantnefs, and all her paths are peace. Having a proper difpofition, and fpiritual ftrength to meet, and bear up under the trials of life; they are not made unhappy by them, but often feel a peculiar delight in *fuffering* as well as in *doing* the will of God.

And when death comes to put a period to their warfare, they are fo far from being overwhelmed with fear, that then they are often the most triumphant. Confident of the pardon of fin, of their acceptance with God, and title to heaven, they are able to fhout, "O death where is thy fting ! and O grave where is thy victory ! They fee that death is the gate to endlefs joy, and that they have no just reason to fear to enter there. Many are able to fay with the Rev. C. W—r. "The nearer I come to eternity, the brighter heaven son my foul." Or they can fay with David, "Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil : for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me." And though some die in great peace and calmness, and have a lefs appearance of overflowing joy and triumph; yet others can adopt the language of the celebrated poet.

"Vital./park of heavenly flame, Quit, oh quit, this mortal frame, Trembling, hoping, ling'ring, flying, Oh the pain, the blifs, of dying! Ceafe, fond nature; ceafe thy ftrife, And let me languifh into life.

> Hark ! they whilper ; Angels fay, Sifter fpirit, come away. What is this abforbs me quite ? Steals my fenfes, fbuts my fight ? Drowns my fpirit, draws my breath ? Tell me, my foul, can this be death ?

The world recedes ; it difappears ! Heaven opens on my eyes ! my ears With founds feraphic ring ! Lend, lend your wings ! I mount ! I fly ! O grave ! where is thy victory ? O death ! where is thy fling ?

They are introduced into an endless flate of felicity; where they realize what St. Paul himfelf could not perfectly defcribe—It is a far more, exceeding, and an eternal weight of glory ! There all occasions of forrow and weeping shall be removed, and all tears wiped from their eyes. No more grieved with the backflidings and hypocricy of professors. No more pierced and pained with the perfecutions, hard speeches, and ungodly deeds of the wicked. They shall take up the lamentation of a weeping Jeremiah and a forrowing Paul no more: 197

As all occasions of mifery are removed, fo everything happifying shall remain and be increased. The appetite fhall be perfectly fitted, to enjoy the rare and holy delights of heaven. Without which heaven itself would be a hell. God himfelf will be revealed with all the glory, beauty, and excellency, which finite creatutes can bear. Angels, and the fpirits of the just made perfect, shall be their companions, to join in the fong of Moles and the Lamb. New beauties in the divine character and economy, will doubtlefs be forever unfolding, to attract, entertain, and happy the minds of the glorified. The past goodness of God toward then in creation, redemption, and providence, will be a fubject of eternal admiration and praise.

And what will greatly increase their felicity; it shall be eternal. Could there be the most distant prospect of its ending, it would damp their joy. But they have nothing of this to fear. They have every affurance poffible, to believe it endlefs. Eternity ! how fweet and harmonious is the found to the inhabitants of heaven! To be eternally with God, and eternally in the poffeffion of holinefs,-freed from the poffibility of finning O how transporting ! how happifying the thought !

If a day in the courts of God, enjoying that degree : of communion, which confifts with a state of trial, isfo good as to be better than a thouland fpent in the pleasures of fin; tell me ! O tell me if you can ! what: will be the height, depth, length and breadth, of your enjoyment in heaven, when you have no corruptible body to prefs down and clogg the foul, or any other hinderance; but the foul ftrengthened to endure and enjoy the vision of God, and you have the fruition of him to all eternity !

Remember alfo, this body which is now put off. shall be refined and fashioned like to Christ's gloriousbody; and shall be a joint partaker with the foul, in all the unspeakable delights of heaven.

Lift up your heads then, and rejoice, for behold your redemption draweth nigh. Now is your falvation nearer than when you first believed. Arm yourfelves with contentment, patiently and quietly wait for the full falvation of your God. Keep your eye fingle; be looking for, and hasting to the coming of your Lord. Let the opening and blissful prospect encourage you. Prefs deeper and deeper into the life of grace. Grow up into Christ your living head, till you are perfectly fitted for that reft, which remains for the people of God. To these things let all the preceding arguments, directions, and motives move you. Let the love of God and man constrain you. This is the Way of Happiness walk ye in it !!

It is now time to take into view fome of the many evils, which flow from the want of contentment.

The difcontented are feldom pleafed with the conduct of their fellow-men. They are difpofed to find fault with almost all they do. They often imagine that their friends, relations, fervants, and all around them, intend to difoblige and difpleafe them; when indeed, they mean nothing but pure friendship. They are peevish and fretful as children at every little occurrence. Indeed they often fall out with themselves, and teaze, fret, and find fault with their own conduct, but never ftrive to mend.

They are equally fevere, with refpect to the dealings of God towards them — They are difpleafed with the ftrictnefs, or what they call the feverity of the divine commands.— The method of faving finners revealed in the gofpel, does not fuit them.— They are always murmuring at the difpenfations of divine providence. When the fruits of the earth are cut off, and they have nothing to vend at market, they curfe God for the fcarcity. When the earth brings forth fuch an abundance as to more than fupply the demands for fuch fruits, they curfe God, that they cannot fell what they have. If they enjoy health, they are unthankful and unholy; if fick, they murmur and repine under the chaftifing hand of God, They are not prepared to live, and yet they fear to die. The thoughts of death, judgment, and eternity, purfue them, and fill their confeiences with inexprefible terror. After having labored for a while under fuch a weight of guilt and terror, many of them begin to look for a *place of retreat*; and fly to deiftical fatality; atheifm, or fepticifm; and from thence into profanity, blafphemy, debauchery, and all manner of licentioufnefs.—Though fome of them profefs much, yet thrictly fpeaking they enjoy nothing.

But the death of all their carnal eafe approaches. They can fport no more. They have laughed at death, and all ferious and facred things; but now can no longer-trifle. The Chrinians they once ridiculed, infulted, and fcandalized, they would now gladly take their place, or even have their prayers.—O what guilt for paft fin, what forebodings and terrors of futurity, now lie heavy upon them! Had they now undeniable evidence, of what they have before tried hard to believe, they could find fome relief. But every thing appears different from what they hoped. They can no longer deny their accountability. Death has purfued them through every lane of life, till forced at laft to the tremendous verge, at once they fall and fink.

Now an eternal fcene of horror opens upon them. What muft be their reflections now, when placed beyond the reach of mercy ! Will they not take up their lamentation and fay : "How could I be fo unwife as to bar againft myfelf the gates of happinefs, and open the pit of mifery for my reception ! Once I had the ftrivings of the Spirit of grace; the calls and invitations of the gofpel; the day and means of grace; but I bafely flighted and rejected them all, and have juftly, though UNNECESSARILY brought myfelf to this place of forment! O eternity ! eternity ! how awful and terrifying is the found ! O that I had liftened to the calls of indulgent heaven, and been wife to embrace, and follow on to know the truth ' But now it is everlaftingly too late."

If thefe things be fo, O finner, finner ! take heed. Why will you let your precious time run down to waite! Why will you delude your foul with a hope that deifm, atheifm, or fatalıfm may prove true, and fo neglect your everlasting happiness ! Let me exhort you by all that is ferious, weighty, and important, to flee the wrath to come, and lay hold on eternal life! Time is fhort and uncertain, death and judgment approaching, eternity endlefs, and your fouls immortal ! Confider the value of your fouls, before you rafhly refuse the falvation offered in the golpel. Confider the greatness of their capacity, and that they are capable of great happinefs, or mifery. O chufe the one, and refule the other. There is no time to delay, for time is not only fhort; but God has faid, his Spirit shall not always strive with men. How miserable would be your cafe, fhould it be taken trom you ! Let the terrors of hell alarm you; the joys of heaven draw and encourage you; the love of God constrain you; and the groans and fufferings of Chrift humble you at the foot of the crofs. May heaven blefs you-and may this little publication be the means in the hand of God, of leading you in the Road of true Happinefs, or Contentment; and may you journey from spiritual Egypt to the heavenly Jerufalem. There may I meet you, and join the fong of Mofes and the Lamb forever and ever. Amen.



And rain the o

Discould real other make large and Want to be and a start to be a low to be

Alight Hall ling , all hon bergered

CHRISTIAN CONTENTMENT.

HOLY contentment, which our God commands, Is not a ftupid dullnefs of the foul; It well confifts with fympathy of friends,— It bids the tide of pure affection roll.

It gives refinement to the human mind, And makes the feeling heart more feeling ftill; And by its God-like nature feems defign'd, To fit the foul for all we fee or feel.

Tho' fad afflictions be our lot beneath, It fees the hand of providence in all; And humbly bows without a murm'ring breath, Yields to its Sovereign and obeys his call.

But pride, and unbelief, and Satan too, Would keep our fouls from fuch a uleful grace : The world and peevifh nature join the crew, To vex our fpirits, and deftroy our peace.—

If we would baffle all their skill and power, And gain the prize for which we should contend; We must believe the word of promise fure; Gird on the armor, and their power withstand.

Confider too, our trials here are finall, Compar'd with others, and what we deferve; And eye the promife, which declares, that all Augment our blifs, and fhall God's glory ferve.

Such faith and works the victory fhall give, And peace in ftreams fhall water all the foul; And we a life of holinefs fhall live, And with the fhout of victors reach our goal.

Heaven at last shall be our endless rest, Angels our friends, and God our Father be; And faints shall join, to shout redeeming grace, And glory give to the Eternal Three.

But if we mils this happy frame of foul, And lift our hearts against the King of heav'n, We must lament while endless ages roll, Without a hope that we can be forgiven.

Let nothing hinder then, the great purfuit Of feeking, for this neceffary grace; But gain the temper, and bring forth the fruit, And ftand prepar'd, to guit the world in peace-

a private of a state work where a state of a state of a

He have a start and inger has bring in the second s

a have the present of the second in the second in the second second second second second second second second s

A TAIN LAND

and the state of t

the distance in my

WRITTEN TO THE REV. JOHN BRODHEAD. An acquaintance necessary for kindred Spirits to mingle into friendship.

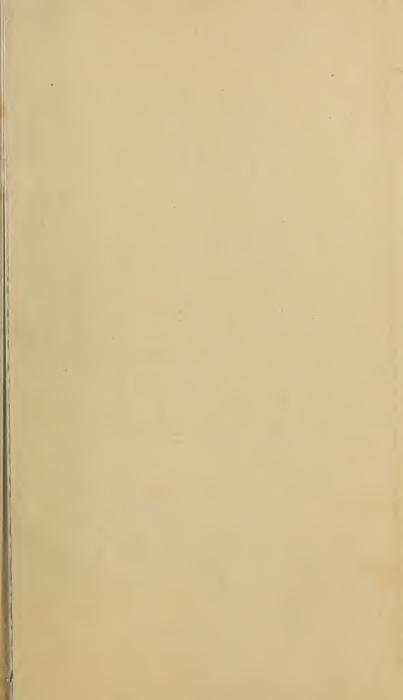
ATTEND my brother while my mufe fhall fing; Perhaps I'll touch fome fibre of thy foul : Past scenes of life to prefent view I'll bring In min'ature : I need not write the whole. The hints I'll give, will ferve thee as a clue, By which thy mind fhall gather all the paft; And fee the means, by which our friendship grew,-A friendship strong, which shall forever last. When first we met, thy genius could not fee In my frange looks, what now exifts fo ftrong; Some fears arofe, left I should treach'rous be, Becaufe old Calvin* filled my head with surong. But wrong was gone and right had took its place, (A lafting rock on which our friendship stands, 5 And when we met again, we met in peace, And mingled hearts, as well as join'd our hands. In that bleft hour we felt our friendship spring; It fince has grown in a luxur'ant foil ; Nor shall the force, which earth and hell can bring,

E'er break its roots, and all its branches fpoil.

* After I had experiented religion, not knowing how to defend myfelf, and by being buffled by the arguments of others, I fell moderately into Calvinifm: hence the fears of my good friend.

A clear rememb'rance of those happy fcenes, With great delight now opens to my view,---When we embrac'd, and talk'd, and told our pains, Our joys immortal, and our prospects too. But most of all, in sympathy I feel, That we alike have fhaken hands with death : We tho't e'er long to bid the world farewell, And meet on high, the Chrift we preach'd beneath. In painful trembling all our limbs decay'd. Our vitals flacken'd from their vig'rous tone, Expiring life fcarce in its lodgings flaid, And ev'ry fymptom faid, " you'll foon be gone." But to compleat our earthly weight of woe, Old Satan form'd his hellish troops in haste : He thrice affay'd to lay our fpirits low, And make our tried fouls a dreary waste ... But God in mercy broke the tempter's power, And freed our fouls from all his hellith fnares : With joy we call to mind the happy hour, When on our God we caft our painful cares. He still supports the feeble flesh awhile, That we may found the Saviour's name abroad, Till we the battle win and take the fpoil, And then in triumph rife and praise our God. Then let our faith be strong, our comforts great, Nor let an hour on earth be fpent in vain; Obey our Gou, the powers of hell defeat, Which may our God grant, for Christ's fake. Amen:

LEJL'26



Deacidified using the Bookkeeper process. Neutralizing agent: Magnesium Oxide Treatment Date: Nov. 2005

Preservation Technologies

111 Thomson Park Drive Cranberry Township, PA 16066 (724) 779-2111

